frontiers | Research Topics

Inflammation and organic damage in COVID-19: What have we learned 2 years into the pandemic?

Edited by
David Andaluz Ojeda and Luis Garcia De Guadiana-Romualdo

Published in
Frontiers in Medicine
Frontiers in Public Health
Frontiers in Cardiovascular Medicine

ISSN 1664-8714
ISBN 978-2-8325-3081-8
DOI 10.3389/978-2-8325-3081-8

About Frontiers

Frontiers is more than just an open access publisher of scholarly articles: it is a pioneering approach to the world of academia, radically improving the way scholarly research is managed. The grand vision of Frontiers is a world where all people have an equal opportunity to seek, share and generate knowledge. Frontiers provides immediate and permanent online open access to all its publications, but this alone is not enough to realize our grand goals.

Frontiers journal series

The Frontiers journal series is a multi-tier and interdisciplinary set of open-access, online journals, promising a paradigm shift from the current review, selection and dissemination processes in academic publishing. All Frontiers journals are driven by researchers for researchers; therefore, they constitute a service to the scholarly community. At the same time, the *Frontiers journal series* operates on a revolutionary invention, the tiered publishing system, initially addressing specific communities of scholars, and gradually climbing up to broader public understanding, thus serving the interests of the lay society, too.

Dedication to quality

Each Frontiers article is a landmark of the highest quality, thanks to genuinely collaborative interactions between authors and review editors, who include some of the world's best academicians. Research must be certified by peers before entering a stream of knowledge that may eventually reach the public - and shape society; therefore, Frontiers only applies the most rigorous and unbiased reviews. Frontiers revolutionizes research publishing by freely delivering the most outstanding research, evaluated with no bias from both the academic and social point of view. By applying the most advanced information technologies, Frontiers is catapulting scholarly publishing into a new generation.

What are Frontiers Research Topics?

Frontiers Research Topics are very popular trademarks of the *Frontiers journals series*: they are collections of at least ten articles, all centered on a particular subject. With their unique mix of varied contributions from Original Research to Review Articles, Frontiers Research Topics unify the most influential researchers, the latest key findings and historical advances in a hot research area.

Find out more on how to host your own Frontiers Research Topic or contribute to one as an author by contacting the Frontiers editorial office: frontiersin.org/about/contact

Inflammation and organic damage in COVID-19: What have we learned 2 years into the pandemic?

Topic editors

David Andaluz Ojeda — HM University Sanchinarro Hospital, Spain

Luis Garcia De Guadiana-Romualdo — Santa Lucía University General Hospital, Spain

Citation

Ojeda, D. A., Garcia De Guadiana-Romualdo, L., eds. (2023). *Inflammation and organic damage in COVID-19: What have we learned 2 years into the pandemic?* Lausanne: Frontiers Media SA. doi: 10.3389/978-2-8325-3081-8

Table of contents

frontiers | Frontiers in Medicine

TYPE Editorial
PUBLISHED 11 July 2023
DOI 10.3389/fmed.2023.1238804

OPEN ACCESS

EDITED AND REVIEWED BY
Shisan Bao,
The University of Sydney, Australia

*CORRESPONDENCE
David Andaluz Ojeda
✉ davidandaluz78@yahoo.es

RECEIVED 12 June 2023
ACCEPTED 19 June 2023
PUBLISHED 11 July 2023

CITATION
García de Guadiana-Romualdo L and Andaluz Ojeda D (2023) Editorial: Inflammation and organic damage in COVID-19: what have we learned 2 years into the pandemic?
Front. Med. 10:1238804.
doi: 10.3389/fmed.2023.1238804

Editorial: Inflammation and organic damage in COVID-19: what have we learned 2 years into the pandemic?

Luis García de Guadiana-Romualdo[1] and David Andaluz Ojeda[2]*

[1]Clinical Analysis Department, Santa Lucía University General Hospital, Cartagena, Spain, [2]Critical Care Area, HM University Sanchinarro Hospital, HM Hospitales, Madrid, Spain

KEYWORDS

long COVID, COVID-19, endothelial dysfunction, endotheliitis, inflammation, COVID-19 biomarkers

Editorial on the Research Topic
Inflammation and organic damage in COVID-19: what have we learned 2 years into the pandemic?

Acute coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) presents a wide spectrum of clinical manifestations, from asymptomatic infection to severe pneumonia or multisystemic failure. In addition, nearly 3 years after the pandemic, now it is known that there are persistent forms of COVID-19, known as long-COVID, with long-term effects in different organs and systems. These complications related to SARS-CoV-2 infection, which significantly affect the quality of life of many convalescent patients, are not restricted to severe presentations of COVID-19; hence, many patients with persistent symptoms have never been hospitalized. The mechanisms explaining long COVID are not yet well delimited. Recent findings related to immunity alterations together with inflammation and endothelial damage induced by the virus, along with certain predisposing factors, would favor the development of these complications.

In this regard, the implication of the ABO blood group in the COVID-19 disease was formulated early at the beginning of the pandemic, and it has now been established that the A blood group is associated with more susceptibility and severe symptoms of COVID-19, while the O blood group shows protection against viral infection (1). Tamayo-Velasco et al. detail in a complete review how the presence of anti-antigen A and B antibodies in group 0 patients confers a protective effect against protein S of the virus, which could open new avenues for prognostic and therapeutic stratification. The presence of a high viral load in some individuals determines the status of persistent viraemia, which has also been shown to be an independent factor associated with bad prognosis in COVID-19 (2). In this sense, in a short prospective study, Roy-Vallejo et al. report how the presence of detectable viremia in some patients is associated with a greater inflammatory response characterized by an increase in IL-6 levels and poor evolution. Following this line, in an interesting prospective study, Melhorn et al. prove persistence of inflammatory and vascular mediators 5 months after hospitalization in a cohort

of COVID-19 patients compare with healthy and septic controls. In fact, IL-6 again, along with TNF, SAA, CRP, Tie2, Flt-1, and PIGF, was significantly increased in the post-COVID group.

The post-acute sequelae of COVID-19 (PACS) represent a heterogeneous group of symptoms characterized by cardiovascular, general, respiratory, and neuropsychiatric sequelae. PACS can be classified into two categories: PACS cardiovascular disease, characterized by a group of cardiovascular conditions that develop during the chronic phase of the disease, and PACS cardiovascular syndrome (PACS-CVS), which lacks clear evidence of cardiovascular disease (3). In this Research Topic, Aparisi et al. provide insights into the role of the cardiopulmonary exercise test (CPET) in evaluating PACS-CVS. However, it is important to note that there is a lack of evidence-based recommendations for managing this elusive condition. Nonetheless, CPET should be implemented due to its ability to assess the pathophysiology of exercise limitation.

In about 25% of patients with severe COVID-19 disease (WHO Severity Grade 3 and 4), a restrictive ventilatory defect has been revealed. This and other facts justify that a significant percentage of COVID-19 patients present respiratory failure not only during the acute illness of the disease but also chronically, months after overcoming it. SARS coronavirus induces the upregulation of type I collagen (4). At 1 year after ICU admission in a cohort of 105 critically ill patients from several Spanish hospitals, in an interesting prospective multicenter study, González et al. have found that 32.2% of these patients persisted with respiratory alterations, 10% still had moderate/severe lung diffusion (DLCO) involvement (<60%), and 53.7% had a fibrotic pattern on CT. Moreover, patients had a mean (SD) number of symptoms of 5.7 ± 4.6, and 61.3% met the criteria for post-COVID syndrome at 1 year. Thus, there is a compelling clinical need to identify circulating fibrosis markers in COVID-19 leading to pulmonary pro-fibrotic responses that can identify candidate patients suffering from long-term COVID with respiratory alterations. In this regard, Brusa et al. report another circulating biomarker, known as the Targeting Matrix Metalloproteases Pathway-1 (TIMP-1), which has been associated with disease severity and the systemic inflammatory index, suggesting a promising non-invasive prognostic biomarker for structural respiratory damage in COVID-19 patients.

Beyond the local and systemic inflammatory response, endothelial dysfunction (ED) or endotheliitis has been demonstrated to play a critical role in COVID-19 acute organ disfunction and may also be related to long-term systemic symptoms. ED favors both inflammatory activation and local coagulation, leading to hypercoagulability states (HS), microthrombosis, and hypoperfusion, more markedly in microcirculation (5). Due to this, cardiovascular pathologies such as myocardial damage and thromboembolic events (TE) have been frequently related to COVID-19 (6). In a comprehensive review, Izquierdo-Marquisá et al. detail how myocardial injury is present in around one-third of hospitalized COVID-19 patients, and this condition is associated with worse in-hospital outcomes, with over 50% mortality. Myocardial injury-related mechanisms are varied (myocarditis related to viral infection, ED, or HS), and quick identification is key to being able to treat it early. Beyond the classic diagnostic tests of myocardial injury (electrocardiogram and echocardiogram) and cardiac biomarkers (such as troponin and natriuretic peptides), the identification of new affordable and bedside biomarkers seems essential to identify this potentially fatal situation. Recent studies have evaluated the role of MR-proadrenomedullin (MR-proADM), a novel marker of ED in sepsis and pneumonia (7, 8). It is a pro-hormone with vasodilator properties synthesized by endothelial cells. High levels of MR-proADM achieved an excellent accuracy to predict mortality and poor outcome in patients with COVID-19 (9). In this sense, Spoto et al. demonstrate how this molecule complements troponin, a canonical biomarker of myocardial damage, improving its prognosis accuracy and risk stratification in a cohort of COVID-19 patients with myocardial injury. Despite the rationale that early antiplatelet therapy would lower the risk of cardiovascular events on the basis of their antithrombotic and anti-inflammatory properties, the effectiveness of this approach remains controversial (10). In this regard, Zong et al. perform a systematic review and meta-analysis, including early observational studies and recent randomized controlled trials (RCTs) assessing the effect of antiplatelet therapy in adult patients with COVID-19. Based on 23 observational studies, including 87,824 COVID-19 patients, antiplatelet treatment has been found to favor a lower risk of mortality (odds ratio: 0.72, 95% confidence interval: 0.61–0.85; p-value < 0.01). However, the narrative synthesis of RCTs showed conflicting evidence, which did not support adding antiplatelet therapy to the standard care. This discrepancy seems to suggest that there are subgroups of COVID-19 patients who could benefit from this therapy, while in others such a benefit would not exist. It is necessary to carry out new and larger RCTs that evaluate antiplatelets from an individualized or personalized point of view based on the endotype of the candidate patient. In this respect, biomarkers of TE can be useful. D-dimer has shown to be a robust predictor associated with bad outcomes in COVID-19 (11). Interestingly, in a multicenter study, Ronderos Botero et al. demonstrate how the D-dimer prognostic value has also not varied in successive pandemic waves. Thus, TE biomarkers can be useful, not only at the prognostic level but also to individualize treatments.

The association of COVID-19 with prevalent gastrointestinal distress, characterized by the fecal shedding of SARS CoV 2 RNA or persistent antigen presence in the gut, has been scarcely evaluated (12). In this Research Topic, Moon present a review addressing gastrointestinal symptoms and describing data on the gut–lung axis, viral transmission to the gut, and its influence on gut mucosa and the microbial community.

We hope that this Research Topic provides original information to the scientific community on the "hot" topic

Abbreviations: COVID-19, acute coronavirus disease 2019; ED, endothelial dysfunction; HS, hypercoagulability state; PACS, post-acute sequelae of severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 infection; CPET, cardiopulmonary exercise test; RCT, randomized clinical trials; TE, thromboembolic events.

of long COVID and the medium- and long-term effects of SARS-CoV-2 infection.

Author contributions

DA drafted the manuscript. LG and DA critically revised the manuscript for important intellectual content. All authors contributed to the article and approved the submitted version.

Acknowledgments

We thank the authors and reviewers for their valuable contribution.

Conflict of interest

The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's note

All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

References

1. Ray JG, Schull MJ, Vermeulen MJ, Park AL. Association between ABO and Rh blood groups and SARS-CoV-2 infection or severe COVID-19 illness: a population-based cohort study. *Ann Intern Med.* (2021) 174:308–15. doi: 10.7326/M20-4511

2. Bermejo-Martin JF, González-Rivera M, Almansa R, Micheloud D, Tedim AP, Domínguez-Gil M, et al. Viral RNA load in plasma is associated with critical illness and a dysregulated host response in COVID-19. *Crit Care.* (2020) 24:691. doi: 10.1186/s13054-020-03398-0

3. Aparisi Á, Ybarra-Falcón C, García-Gómez M, Tobar J, Iglesias-Echeverría C, Jaurrieta-Largo S, et al. Exercise ventilatory inefficiency in post-COVID-19 syndrome: insights from a prospective evaluation. *J Clin Med.* (2021) 10:2591. doi: 10.3390/jcm10122591

4. Wang CY, Lu CY Li SW, Lai CC, Hua CH, Huang SH, et al. SARS coronavirus papain-like protease up-regulates the collagen expression through non-samd TGF-beta1 signaling. *Virus Res.* (2017) 235:58–66. doi: 10.1016/j.virusres.2017.04.008

5. Varga Z, Flammer AJ, Steiger P, Haberecker M, Andermatt R, Zinkernagel AS, et al. Endothelial cell infection and endotheliitis in COVID-19. *Lancet.* (2020) 395:1417–8. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(20)30937-5

6. Zheng Y-Y, Ma Y-T, Zhang J-Y, Xie X. COVID-19 and the cardiovascular system. *Nat Rev Cardiol.* (2020) 17:259–60. doi: 10.1038/s41569-020-0360-5

7. Andaluz-Ojeda D, Nguyen HB, Meunier-Beillard N, Cicuéndez R, Quenot JP, Calvo D, et al. Superior accuracy of mid-regional proadrenomedullin for mortality prediction in sepsis with varying levels of illness severity. *Ann Intensive Care.* (2017) 7:15. doi: 10.1186/s13613-017-0238-9

8. Andrés C, Andaluz-Ojeda D, Cicuendez R, Nogales L, Martín S, Martin-Fernandez M, et al. MR- proADM to detect specific types of organ failure in infection. *Eur J Clin Invest.* (2020) 50:e13246. doi: 10.1111/eci.13246

9. García de Guadiana-Romualdo L, Calvo Nieves MD, Rodríguez Mulero MD, Calcerrada Alises I, Hernández Olivo M, Trapiello Fernández W, et al. MR-proADM as marker of endotheliitis predicts COVID-19 severity. *Eur J Clin Invest.* (2021) 51:e13511. doi: 10.1111/eci.13511

10. Bohula EA, Berg DD, Lopes MS, Connors JM, Babar I, Barnett CF, et al. Anticoagulation and antiplatelet therapy for prevention of venous and arterial thrombotic events in critically ill patients with COVID-19: COVID-PACT. *Circulation.* (2022) 146:1344–56.

11. Zhan H, Chen H, Liu C, Cheng L, Yan S, Li H, et al. Diagnostic value of D-dimer in COVID-19: a meta-analysis and meta-regression. *Clin Appl Thromb Hemost.* (2021) 27:10760296211010976. doi: 10.1177/10760296211010976

12. Suresh Kumar VC, Mukherjee S, Harne PS, Subedi A, Ganapathy MK, Patthipati VS, et al. Novelty in the gut: a systematic review and meta-analysis of the gastrointestinal manifestations of COVID-19. *BMJ Open Gastroenterol.* (2020) 7:e000417. doi: 10.1136/bmjgast-2020-000417

frontiers | Frontiers in Medicine

MINI REVIEW
published: 25 April 2022
doi: 10.3389/fmed.2022.882477

ABO Blood System and COVID-19 Susceptibility: Anti-A and Anti-B Antibodies Are the Key Points

Álvaro Tamayo-Velasco[1,2,3], María Jesús Peñarrubia-Ponce[1], Francisco Javier Álvarez[2,4], Ignacio de la Fuente[1], Sonia Pérez-González[1] and David Andaluz-Ojeda[5]*

[1] Haematology and Hemotherapy Service, University Clinical Hospital, Valladolid, Spain, [2] BioCritic. Group for Biomedical Research in Critical Care Medicine, Valladolid, Spain, [3] Centro de Investigación Biomédica en Red de Enfermedades Infecciosas (CIBERINFEC), Instituto de Salud Carlos III, Madrid, Spain, [4] Pharmacological Big Data Laboratory, Pharmacology, Faculty of Medicine, University of Valladolid, Valladolid, Spain, [5] Intensive Care Service, Hospital Universitario Sanchinarro, HM Hospitales, Madrid, Spain

The implication of the ABO blood group in COVID-19 disease was formulated early, at the beginning of the COVID-19 pandemic more than 2 years ago. It has now been established that the A blood group is associated with more susceptibility and severe symptoms of COVID-19, while the O blood group shows protection against viral infection. In this review, we summarize the underlying pathophysiology of ABO blood groups and COVID-19 to explain the molecular aspects behind the protective mechanism in the O blood group. A or B antigens are not associated with a different risk of severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2) infection than that of other antigens. In this case, the cornerstone is natural anti-A and anti-B antibodies from the ABO system. They are capable of interfering with the S protein (SARS-CoV-2) and angiotensin-converting enzyme 2 (ACE2; host cell receptor), thereby conferring protection to patients with sufficient antibodies (O blood group). Indeed, the titers of natural antibodies and the IgG isotype (specific to the O blood group) may be determinants of susceptibility and severity. Moreover, older adults are associated with a higher risk of bad outcomes due to the lack of antibodies and the upregulation of ACE2 expression during senescence. A better understanding of the role of the molecular mechanism of ABO blood groups in COVID-19 facilitates better prognostic stratification of the disease. Furthermore, it could represent an opportunity for new therapeutic strategies.

Keywords: ABO blood group, COVID-19, anti-A antibody, SARS-CoV-2 spike protein, ACE2 (angiotensin converting enzyme 2)

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Ana Afonso,
University of São Paulo, Brazil

Reviewed by:
Karoliny Torres,
Federal University of Pará, Brazil
Ali H. Ad'hiah,
University of Baghdad, Iraq

****Correspondence:***
Álvaro Tamayo-Velasco
alvarotv1993@gmail.com

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Infectious Diseases–Surveillance, Prevention and Treatment, a section of the journal Frontiers in Medicine

Received: *23 February 2022*
Accepted: *18 March 2022*
Published: *25 April 2022*

Citation:
Tamayo-Velasco Á, Peñarrubia-Ponce MJ, Álvarez FJ, de la Fuente I, Pérez-González S and Andaluz-Ojeda D (2022) ABO Blood System and COVID-19 Susceptibility: Anti-A and Anti-B Antibodies Are the Key Points. Front. Med. 9:882477. doi: 10.3389/fmed.2022.882477

INTRODUCTION

At 2 years since the beginning of the COVID-19 pandemic (1, 2), people worldwide continue to suffer deaths and important changes in their lifestyles (3). Although vaccines are being encouraged to hinder the spread of this pandemic (4, 5), the pathophysiology of severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2) is not well understood. Many studies identified multiple risk factors during the first wave to identify and treat susceptible patients early (6–8). Old age (9), male (10), and comorbidities, such as hypertension (11), were related to severity. Some routine biomarkers (12) and specific cytokines (13, 14) have also been proposed.

Similarly, a possible implication of the ABO blood group was formulated (15, 16). Currently, as multiple studies have reported (17–22), it seems clear that the A blood group is associated with more susceptibility and severe symptoms in COVID-19, while the O blood group shows protection against viral infection. Despite many descriptive studies on this tendency, few studies have focused on the implicated molecular mechanisms. Several studies have focused on angiotensin-converting enzyme 2 (ACE2) as the host cell receptor (23), S protein of the virus (24), and antigens or antibodies of the ABO system (25). However, no studies have specifically and directly deepened our understanding of the implications of ABO blood groups and their possible implications in developing future therapeutic strategies.

Therefore, we summarized the underlying pathophysiology of ABO blood groups and COVID-19. We exhaustively analyzed the role of A, B, AB, and O antigens in the disease and its molecular aspects. The functions of natural anti-A and anti-B antibodies are the cornerstone. We examined the importance of immunoglobulin (Ig) isotypes and their plasma concentrations by focusing on the consequences of immunosuppressive status according to the ABO system in patients with COVID-19. We examined how the complex interrelations between antibodies, the virus, and the host cell receptor relate to the protective molecular mechanism.

RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN ABO BLOOD GROUP AND COVID-19 SEVERITY AND SUSCEPTIBILITY

The Role of ABO Antigens in COVID-19

In 1901, Nobel Prize winner Karl Landsteiner discovered the ABO system (26). Erythrocytes, endothelial and epithelial respiratory cells, and digestive endothelial cells synthesize ABH carbohydrate epitopes. The addition of N-acetylgalactosamine or galactose to the H antigen (precursor chain) allows the appearance of A and B antigens, respectively. Thus, the O blood group only expresses the H antigen, whereas the AB blood group expresses both the A and B antigens (27, 28). In the Caucasian population, the O and A groups were the most frequent (45 and 40%, respectively), followed by the B group (11%) and AB group (4%). In contrast, group B is overexpressed in black and Asian populations (20 and 27%, respectively) (28). These differences in the ABO system are associated with some peculiarities. Blood group A is linked to hypercoagulability, cardiovascular events, and a higher risk of colon and gastric cancer (29). Group B is more susceptible to infections by *Escherichia coli* (30). The O blood group showed reduced thrombotic risk due to lower plasma von Willebrand factor (VWF) and coagulation factor VIII levels (29, 31).

Studies on COVID-19 also found more comorbidities in patients with the A blood group than those with the other groups (16, 17, 29). This subgroup of patients has a higher Charlson comorbidity index (32) and more cardiovascular diseases, especially hypertension (20), when infected with SARS-CoV-2. Moreover, according to the ABO blood group, these innate differences are not confounders. Multiple studies have confirmed the increased susceptibility, severity, and death risk in the A blood group, an independent risk factor for COVID-19 (17, 18, 20–22, 33). The implication of the ABO system was also strongly evidenced in a genome-wide associated study (GWAS) that identified a 3p 21.31 gene cluster related to the ABO blood group and respiratory failure in COVID-19 (34). We can expect new findings from genome-wide association analyses to explain better the importance of the ABO system in the severity and mortality of patients with COVID-19.

Descriptive and genetic studies based on ABO phenotypes found clear evidence about the implication of the ABO system in susceptibility and disease severity. However, no direct molecular interrelation between ABO system antigens and the virus has elucidated the mechanism involved in the susceptibility of the ABO blood group.

Anti-A and Anti-B Antibodies Are the Cornerstones

Antigens of ABO blood group are present in the cell membrane. However, they do not directly modulate the SARS-CoV-2 infectious capacity. Natural anti-A or anti-B antibodies in patients with the A, B, or O blood groups are freely present in plasma, providing a decisive connection with the virus.

The Direct Connection Between Antibodies, S Protein of SARS-CoV-2, and ACE2 Receptors in the Host Cell

The infectious capacity of SARS-CoV-2 has been characterized previously. The virus binds to the cell surface *via* its S protein, cell receptor-binding domains (RBDs), and virus-cell membrane fusion domains (35). The S protein binds to the host cell receptor's ACE2 (36). ACE2 is present in virtually all organs, but lung alveolar epithelial cells and enterocytes of the small intestine (37) are important in this context. Moreover, the transmembrane protease serine subfamily member 2 (TMPRSS2), a cell surface protein expressed by endothelial cells in the respiratory and digestive tracts, is used by the virus for S protein priming (38). Enhanced entry correlated with optimal functions of both TMPRSS2 and ACE2. Similarly, in ACE2 expressing cells, dendritic-cell-specific ICAM3-grabbing nonintegrin (DC/L-SIGN) facilitates the infectious capacity; however, an adequate ACE2 correlation is required (39). These mechanisms promulgated in SARS-CoV-2 have also been confirmed in COVID-19 (40, 41). ACE2 is the main host cell receptor for the viral S protein (no other receptor has been discussed), and its function is probably improved by the proper interaction between TMPRSS2 and DC/L-SIGN (42).

Immunoglobulins can bind to or block different proteins. Anti-A and anti-B antibodies from the ABO system are natural Igs in serum. It has been reported that the presence of anti-A antibodies (and probably anti-B antibodies) prevents the interaction between the viral S protein of the virus and ACE2 on the cell surface (**Figure 1**). The molecular mechanism is not yet fully understood. However, several hypotheses have been proposed. It seems that carbohydrates or glycosylated epitopes are present in the cell membrane of both SARS-CoV-2 and ACE2 and it is known the strong binding between natural antibodies from the ABO system and carbohydrate molecules, such as A or

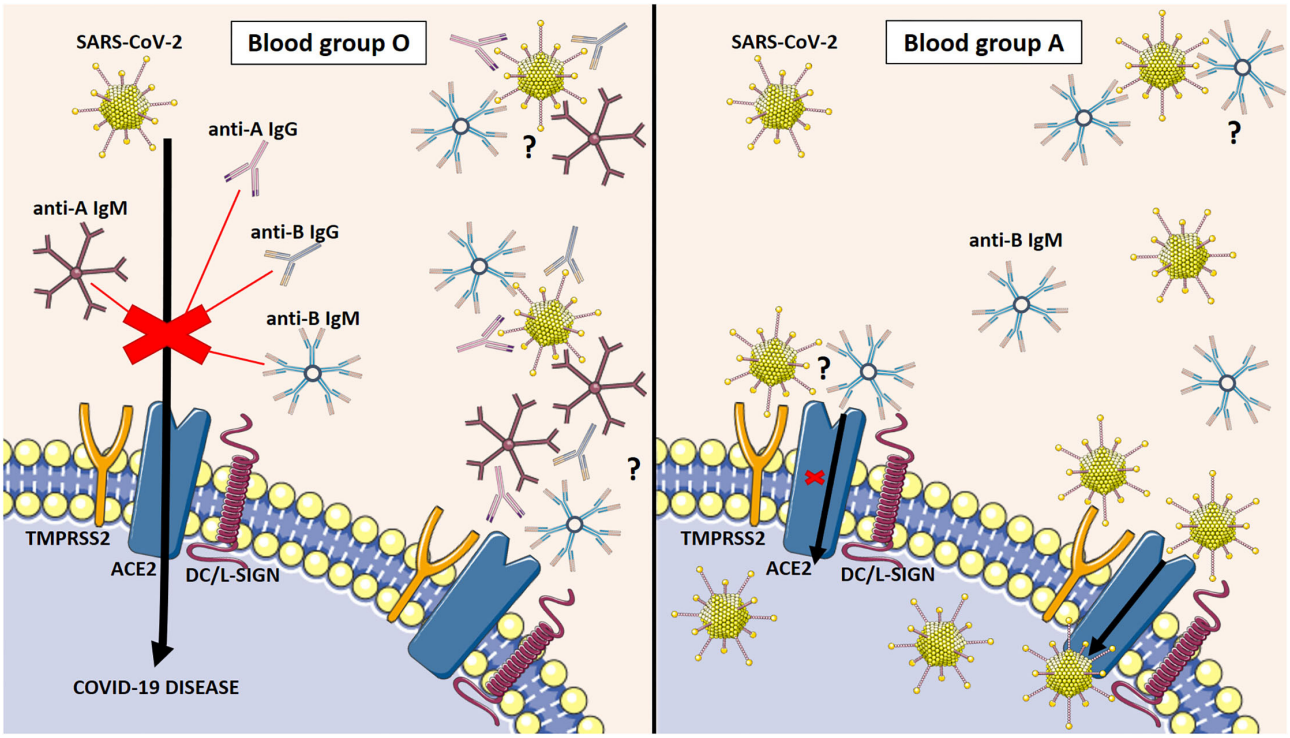


FIGURE 1 | Molecular mechanism that explains the susceptibility and severity of COVID-19 disease depending on the ABO blood group. The presence of anti-A antibodies and probably anti-B antibodies inhibit the interaction between the S protein of the virus and the ACE2 on the cell surface in the O blood group (Left side). The absence of antibodies in the A blood group facilitates the entrance of SARS-CoV-2 into the host cell and the consequent viral infection (Right side). ACE2: angiotensin-converting enzyme 2. TMPRSS2: transmembrane protease serine subfamily member DC/L-SIGN; dendritic-cell-specific ICAM3-grabbing nonintegrin.; Natural antibodies bind glycosylated or carbohydrate epitopes in the S protein of SARS-CoV-2 (on top) or ACE2 (below).

B antigens. On the one hand, the S protein could be decorated with A or B carbohydrate epitopes able to be recognized by the natural anti-A or -B antibodies from blood group O, B, and A individuals (24). On the other hand, natural anti-A or -B antibodies can directly bind to the ACE2 glycosylated region (43). In this case, possible competitive inhibition of ACE2 by both natural (anti-A/anti-B) antibodies and SARS-CoV-2 may induce early ACE2 downregulation in blood group O, increasing the production of multiple inflammatory cytokines (44) in the first step of the infection. Patients with the O blood group suffered a consequent cytokine drop during the hospital stay, while non-O patients maintained their cytokine levels associated with hyperinflammation. An early, effective, and moderate cytokine release functions in immunocompetent patients, while disease severity is linked to persistent immune dysregulation after infection, associated with high cytokine levels for days or weeks. These findings could explain the optimal activation of the immune response and the effective viral clearance of SARS-CoV-2 infection in the patients with the O blood group. In any case, the interaction between natural antibodies and ACE2 or S proteins should prevent viral infection *via* transfusion rules. Therefore, natural anti-A or -B antibodies protect patients with the O blood group against severe disease and mortality in COVID-19. Comparatively, antibodies operate *via* the same mechanism as future specific treatments against SARS-CoV-2 (45). The more anti-A or-B antibodies present in the plasma (O blood group), the reduced infectious capacity (19). In contrast, the absence of antibodies (AB blood group) or one of them (A or B blood groups) is associated with a higher risk for poor outcomes in COVID-19 (20). Descriptive and epidemiological studies have corroborated this tendency during the pandemic in all populations (15, 17, 18, 20–22, 32, 33, 46).

Immunoglobulin Isotype of Anti-A and Anti-B Antibodies

Natural anti-A or -B antibodies from the ABO system differ from most naturally occurring antibodies because of their exclusive expression in individuals lacking the corresponding antigen (A or B antigen)(47). They exhibit high polyspecificity and polyreactivity to multiple antigens, not only those included in the ABO system (48). The main isotype of natural Ig is M (IgM) in all ABO blood groups with specific natural antibodies (A, B, and O blood groups), reaching all groups with similar plasma concentrations of IgM antibodies. By cons, the presence of anti-A/B antibodies with the IgG isotype was restricted to the O blood group (**Figure 2**). Indeed, anti-A or anti-B IgG were found in almost 90% (34/38) of O blood group donors (predominance of IgG2). Meanwhile, only 14% of patients with the A blood group had anti-B IgG, and 4% with B blood group had anti-A IgG. None of the AB blood group samples contained anti-A

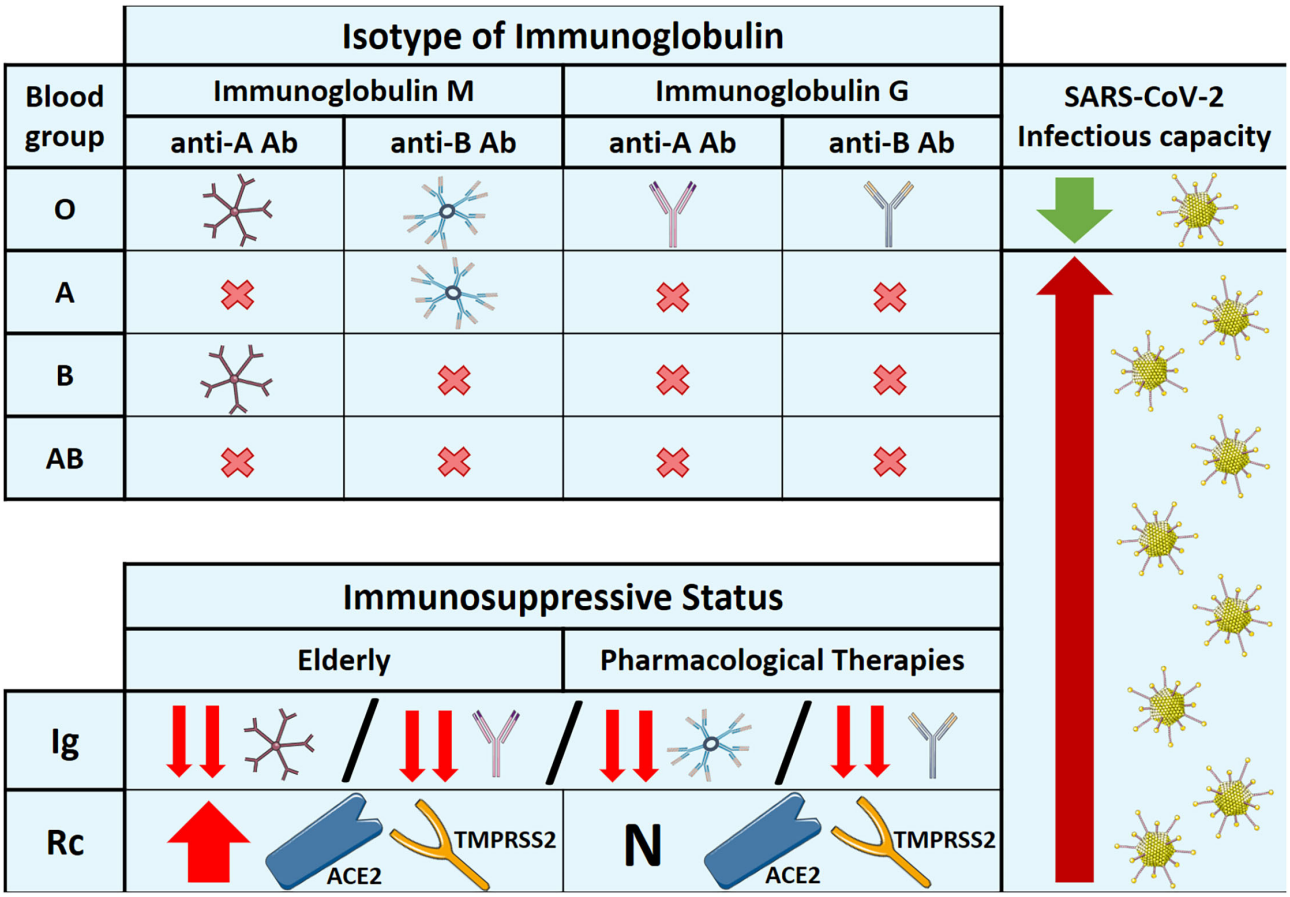


FIGURE 2 | Specific isotype of immunoglobulin in each ABO blood group, expression of natural antibodies and receptors in immunosuppressive situations, and their relationship with the infectious capacity of SARS-CoV-2. Ab: antibody. Rc: receptor. Ig: immunoglobulin. ACE2: angiotensin-converting enzyme 2. TMPRSS2: transmembrane protease serine subfamily member. N; normal expression.

or anti-B antibodies of any isotype (IgM or IgG) (25). Until now, there has been no explanation for this finding. It would be relevant, for example, in hemolytic disease of the newborn because only newborns of blood group O mothers develop the hemolytic disease after ABO-incompatible pregnancies (49). In COVID-19, studies have shown that patients with the O blood group are under-represented, whereas patients with groups A, B, and AB are over-represented (20). We previously explained that the higher the plasma concentration of natural anti-A or anti-B antibodies (O blood group), the higher the protective effect against SARS-CoV-2 infection. Nevertheless, it is not only the plasma level of natural antibodies but also the isotype of Ig. IgG (restricted to the O blood group) may strongly avoid the interaction between ACE2 and the S protein compared to the IgM isotype.

Immunosuppressive Status and Plasma Antibody Levels

A strong immune system is crucial for overcoming infections. It includes both an optimal innate and adaptive immune response, with adequate antibody production by B cells. Unfortunately, many situations can weaken the immune system, reducing cell-mediated immune function and humoral immune responses. This decline in immune capacity is associated with reduced antibody levels, making individuals more suitable for infections and disease severity. Older individuals are one of the most recognized cases (9). Aging reduces the production of B and T cells in the bone marrow and thymus and diminishes the function of mature lymphocytes in secondary lymphoid tissues (50). Similarly, immunosuppressive treatments (glucocorticoids, cytotoxic drugs, other immunomodulatory agents, or new immunosuppressive therapies) can also compromise the immune system (51). In addition, infections can have immunosuppressive effects in the local environment (52), increasing susceptibility and severity of infectious diseases and decreasing the efficacy of vaccination (53). Moreover, different studies have revealed, in severe cases of COVID-19, that the presence of immune downregulation with profound immunosuppression was the primary phenomenon. Immunological alterations vary and are classified into different subsets or phenotypes. One of these immunophenotypes is characterized by the coexisting alterations in T cells' numbers, subset composition, cycling, activation, and gene expression (54, 55).

It has been shown for SARS-CoV that the interference between natural anti-A antibodies in the O blood group was dose-dependent and still detected at a plasma dilution of up to 1/32. Indeed, patients with the O blood group with low anti-A antibodies were not inhibitory in the host cell adhesion assay (24). The lack of or drop in antibodies due to any immunosuppressive situation creates ABO discrepancies (56). Therefore, it is of value to determine whether the ABO group performed both forward (red blood cell antigen) and reverse (anti-A and anti-B antibodies in plasma). Once we know the importance of natural antibodies from the ABO system in COVID-19, we should evaluate only the reverse type in terms of protection against viral infection. Accordingly, patients with the O, A, or B blood groups (forward type) that associate lack of antibodies would behave as the AB blood group (reverse type). The current situation favors infections and worsens outcomes for a large number of people, especially older adults and patients who are immunosuppressed.

While aging decreases plasma levels of antibodies, studies have demonstrated increased ACE2 and TMPRSS2 expression in older adults (10, 57). The first study described a significant expression of ACE2 in older males in both mouse models and human organs (10). The second study demonstrated the overexpression of ACE2 and TMPRSS2 in the upper respiratory tract of aged ferrets compared to young animals (57). Moreover, a recent study found that ACE2 levels increase during aging in mouse and human lungs due to telomere shortening or dysfunction (58). It involves the transcriptional level, where ACE2 promoter activity is dependent on DNA damage response (58). Therefore, both the upregulation of ACE2 and the decrease in antibodies make the elderly more susceptible to severe infection by SARS-CoV-2 (**Figure 2**).

DISCUSSION

After this exhaustive assessment regarding the implications of the ABO blood system in COVID-19, we make the following key points: i) The presence or absence of any antigen of the ABO system is related to different susceptibilities, presenting more comorbidity in patients with antigen A (A blood group), while the absence of antigens (O blood group) is associated with lower thrombotic and cardiovascular risk. This is one of the reasons why the number of patients infected with SARS-CoV-2 who were hospitalized with worse outcomes belongs to the non-O blood group. However, there is no direct molecular relationship between ABO system antigens and the virus that can explain the true mechanism involved in the susceptibility of the ABO blood group. ii) Natural anti-A and -B antibodies from the ABO system are capable of interfering with the S protein (SARS-CoV-2) and ACE2 (host cell receptor). The presence of high plasma concentrations of antibodies in the O blood group confers greater protection to these patients. iii) The isotype of natural antibodies would be decisive because the A, B, and O blood groups present IgM, but only the O blood group presents anti-A and anti-B IgG antibodies in the plasma. iv) Immunosuppressive status, such as in older adults and patients with some diseases or undergoing pharmacological treatments, is associated with a lack of antibodies. This creates the ABO discrepancies. Patients with the O, A, or B blood groups would behave as patients with the AB blood group, making them more susceptible to infection.

Some questions might be interesting to consider and could open future investigations in this area. The first is related to the exact mechanism by which natural antibodies from the ABO blood system avoid the interaction between the S protein of the virus and ACE2 on the cell surface (20, 24, 43, 44). An experimental model is required to understand whether antibodies only block the S protein, perhaps together with SARS-CoV-2, to competitively inhibit ACE2 in host cells or whether both molecular mechanisms are possible. These findings would help us to underline the pathophysiology of the ABO blood groups in the same way that the lower plasma von Willebrand factor (VWF) and coagulation factor VIII levels in the O blood group are well described (29, 31). For example, suppose our natural anti-A or -B antibodies would constantly bind or block ACE2. In that case, O blood group individuals could present persistent ACE2 downregulation, resulting in increased production of multiple inflammatory cytokines (44). Furthermore, these antibodies might be associated with protection against cardiovascular diseases, similar to ACE inhibitors, conferring a lower risk in the O blood group. Therefore, it would be necessary for anti-A and anti-B antibodies to bind to the same proteins, or one of them must demonstrate more affinity or interfere with SARS-CoV-2 more efficiently.

Another important issue is the antibody isotype. As mentioned before, the IgM isotype is present in A, B, and O blood groups, while anti-A and anti-B with IgG isotypes are almost unique to the O blood group (25). The better outcome of the O blood group is confirmed in COVID-19, but this effect depends on the higher plasma level of natural antibodies compared to the rest of the blood groups (24), or perhaps IgG isotypes confer more protection or both. The IgG isotype interferes more strongly than IgM, explaining the protective status of the O blood group. However, elucidation would require complicated and specific laboratory assays, COVID-19 cases, healthy donors, and all blood groups and isotypes of Igs.

Finally, studying older patients might determine whether the upregulation of ACE2 or the decrease in antibodies with senescence is significant (10, 57). Moreover, the implications of ACE2 upregulation would lead to specific studies based on different symptoms in old and young patients. Patients with ACE2 overexpression in the gastrointestinal tract are associated with more diarrhea (59). In fact, there is evidence demonstrating a direct association between endothelitis and severe COVID-19 (60). Therefore, ACE2 may be a relevant factor in this phenomenon.

CONCLUSION

In conclusion, natural anti-A and B antibodies from the ABO system interfere with the S protein (SARS-CoV-2) and ACE2 (host cell receptor), conferring protection to patients with sufficient antibodies (O blood group). The titers of natural antibodies and IgG isotype (specific to the O blood group) are determinants of susceptibility and severity. Older adults are associated with a higher bad outcomes risk due to the lack of

antibodies and the upregulation of ACE2 expression. There is no doubt that more investigations would be beneficial to understand the role and molecular mechanism of ABO blood groups in COVID-19 fully and help develop novel therapeutic strategies.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

ÁT-V, MP-P, and FÁ conceptualized the study. ÁT-V, IF, SP-G, and DA-O contributed to methodology and investigation. ÁT-V wrote the manuscript. ÁT-V and DA-O contributed to figures. MP-P, FÁ, and DA-O wrote and reviewed the article. ÁT-V and DA-O visualized the study. All authors critically revised the manuscript, reviewed the final version, and agreed with the content of the work.

FUNDING

This research was funded by the Instituto de Salud Carlos III (CB21/13/00051 and COV20/00491) and Junta de Castilla y Leon (18IGOF and GRS COVID 108/A/20).

REFERENCES

1. Zhu N, Zhang D, Wang W, Li X, Yang B, Song J, et al. A novel coronavirus from patients with pneumonia in China, 2019. *N Engl J Med.* (2020) 382:727–33. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa2001017
2. Huang C, Wang Y, Li X, Ren L, Zhao J, Hu Y, et al. Clinical features of patients infected with 2019 novel coronavirus in Wuhan, China. *Lancet.* (2020) 395:497–506. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(20)30183-5
3. Udeh-Momoh CT, Watermeyer T, Sindi S, Giannakopoulou P, Robb CE, Ahmadi-Abhari S, et al. Health, lifestyle, and psycho-social determinants of poor sleep quality during the early phase of the COVID-19 pandemic: a focus on UK older adults deemed clinically extremely vulnerable. *Front Public Health.* (2021) 9:753964. doi: 10.3389/fpubh.2021.753964
4. Lurie N, Saville M, Hatchett R, Halton J. Developing covid-19 vaccines at pandemic speed. *N Engl J Med.* (2020) 382:1969–73. doi: 10.1056/NEJMp2005630
5. Polack FP, Thomas SJ, Kitchin N, Absalon J, Gurtman A, Lockhart S, et al. Safety and efficacy of the BNT162b2 mRNA covid-19 vaccine. *N Engl J Med.* (2020) 383:2603–15. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa2034577
6. Zheng Z, Peng F, Xu B, Zhao J, Liu H, Peng J, et al. Risk factors of critical & mortal COVID-19 cases: a systematic literature review and meta-analysis. *J Infect.* (2020) 81:e16–25. doi: 10.1016/j.jinf.2020.04.021
7. Gorgojo-Galindo Ó, Martín-Fernández M, Peñarrubia-Ponce MJ, Álvarez FJ, Ortega-Loubon C, Gonzalo-Benito H, et al. Predictive modeling of poor outcome in severe COVID-19: a single-center observational study based on clinical, cytokine and laboratory profiles. *J Clin Med.* (2021) 10:5431. doi: 10.3390/jcm10225431
8. Zhou F, Yu T, Du R, Fan G, Liu Y, Liu Z, et al. Clinical course and risk factors for mortality of adult inpatients with COVID-19 in Wuhan, China: a retrospective cohort study. *Lancet.* (2020) 395:1054–62. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(20)30566-3
9. Chen Y, Klein SL, Garibaldi BT Li H, Wu C, Osevala NM Li T, Margolick JB, et al. Aging in COVID-19: vulnerability, immunity and intervention. *Ageing Res Rev.* (2021) 65:101205. doi: 10.1016/j.arr.2020.101205
10. Viveiros A, Gheblawi M, Aujla PK, Sosnowski DK, Seubert JM, Kassiri Z, et al. Sex- and age-specific regulation of ACE2: insights into severe COVID-19 susceptibility. *J Mol Cell Cardiol.* (2021) 164:13–6. doi: 10.1016/j.yjmcc.2021.11.003
11. Ejaz H, Alsrhani A, Zafar A, Javed H, Junaid K, Abdalla AE, et al. COVID-19 and comorbidities: deleterious impact on infected patients. *J Infect Public Health.* (2020) 13:1833–9. doi: 10.1016/j.jiph.2020.07.014
12. Iwamura APD, Tavares da. Silva MR, Hümmelgen AL, Soeiro Pereira PV, Falcai A, Grumach AS, et al. Immunity and inflammatory biomarkers in COVID-19: a systematic review. *Rev Med Virol.* (2021) 31:e2199. doi: 10.1002/rmv.2199
13. Tamayo-Velasco Á, Martínez-Paz P, Peñarrubia-Ponce MJ, de la Fuente I, Pérez-González S, et al. HGF, IL-1α, and IL-27 are robust biomarkers in early severity stratification of COVID-19 patients. *J Clin Med.* (2021) 10:2017. doi: 10.3390/jcm10092017
14. Tamayo-Velasco Á, Peñarrubia-Ponce MJ, Álvarez FJ, Gonzalo-Benito H. de la Fuente I, Martín-Fernández M, Eiros JM, et al. Evaluation of cytokines as robust diagnostic biomarkers for COVID-19 detection. *J Pers Med.* (2021) 11:681. doi: 10.3390/jpm11070681
15. Wu B-B, Gu D-Z, Yu J-N, Yang J, Shen W-Q. Association between ABO blood groups and COVID-19 infection, severity and demise: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Infect Genet Evol.* (2020) 84:104485. doi: 10.1016/j.meegid.2020.104485
16. Golinelli D, Boetto E, Maietti E, Fantini MP. The association between ABO blood group and SARS-CoV-2 infection: a meta-analysis. *PLoS ONE.* (2020) 15:e0239508. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0239508
17. Li J, Wang X, Chen J, Cai Y, Deng A, Yang M. Association between ABO blood groups and risk of SARS-CoV-2 pneumonia. *Br J Haematol.* (2020) 190:24–7. doi: 10.1111/bjh.16797
18. Zietz M, Zucker J, Tatonetti NP. Associations between blood type and COVID-19 infection, intubation, and death. *Nat Commun.* (2020) 11:5761. doi: 10.1038/s41467-020-19623-x
19. Gérard C, Maggipinto G, Minon J-M. COVID-19 and ABO blood group: another viewpoint. *Br J Haematol.* (2020) 190:e93–4. doi: 10.1111/bjh.16884
20. Muñiz-Diaz E, Llopis J, Parra R, Roig I, Ferrer G, Grifols J, et al. Relationship between the ABO blood group and COVID-19 susceptibility, severity and mortality in two cohorts of patients. *Blood Transfus.* (2021) 19:54–63. doi: 10.2450/2020.0256-20
21. Yamamoto F, Yamamoto M, Muñiz-Diaz E. Blood group ABO polymorphism inhibits SARS-CoV-2 infection and affects COVID-19 progression. *Vox Sang.* (2020) 116:15–17. doi: 10.1111/vox.13004
22. Zhao J, Yang Y, Huang H, Li D, Gu D, Lu X, et al. Relationship between the ABO blood group and the coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) susceptibility. *Clin Infect Dis.* (2021) 73:328–31. doi: 10.1093/cid/ciaa1150
23. Li W, Zhang C, Sui J, Kuhn JH, Moore MJ, Luo S, et al. Receptor and viral determinants of SARS-coronavirus adaptation to human ACE2. *EMBO J.* (2005) 24:1634–43. doi: 10.1038/sj.emboj.7600640
24. Guillon P, Clément M, Sébille V, Rivain J-G, Chou C-F, Ruvoën-Clouet N, et al. Inhibition of the interaction between the SARS-CoV spike protein and its cellular receptor by anti-histo-blood group antibodies. *Glycobiology.* (2008) 18:1085–93. doi: 10.1093/glycob/cwn093
25. Stussi G, Huggel K, Lutz HU, Schanz U, Rieben R, Seebach JD. Isotype-specific detection of ABO blood group antibodies using a novel flow cytometric method. *Br J Haematol.* (2005) 130:954–63. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2141.2005.05705.x
26. Hosoi E. Biological and clinical aspects of ABO blood group system. *J Med Invest.* (2008) 55:174–82. doi: 10.2152/jmi.55.174
27. Yamamoto F, Clausen H, White T, Marken J, Hakomori S. Molecular genetic basis of the histo-blood group ABO system. *Nature.* (1990) 345:229–33. doi: 10.1038/345229a0
28. Yamamoto F. Review: ABO blood group system–ABH oligosaccharide antigens, anti-A and anti-B, A and B glycosyltransferases, and ABO genes. *Immunohematology.* (2004) 20:3–22. doi: 10.21307/immunohematology-2019-418
29. Franchini M, Favaloro EJ, Targher G, Lippi G. ABO blood group, hypercoagulability, and cardiovascular and cancer risk. *Crit Rev Clin Lab Sci.* (2012) 49:137–49. doi: 10.3109/10408363.2012.708647
30. Yi W, Shao J, Zhu L, Li M, Singh M, Lu Y, et al. Escherichia coli O86 O-antigen biosynthetic gene cluster and stepwise enzymatic synthesis of human

blood group B antigen tetrasaccharide. *J Am Chem Soc.* (2005) 127:2040–1. doi: 10.1021/ja045021y
31. Ward SE, O'Sullivan JM, O'Donnell JS. The relationship between ABO blood group, von Willebrand factor, and primary hemostasis. *Blood.* (2020) 136:2864–74. doi: 10.1182/blood.2020005843
32. Tamayo-Velasco Á, Jiménez García MT, Sánchez Rodríguez A, Hijas Villaizan M, Carretero Gómez J, Miramontes-González JP. Association of blood group A with hospital comorbidity in patients infected by SARS-CoV-2. *Med Clin (Barc).* (2021). S0025–7753(21)00399–7. doi: 10.1016/j.medcli.2021.06.017
33. Ray JG, Schull MJ, Vermeulen MJ, Park AL. Association between ABO and Rh blood groups and SARS-CoV-2 infection or severe COVID-19 illness : a population-based cohort study. *Ann Intern Med.* (2021) 174:308–15. doi: 10.7326/M20-4511
34. Severe Covid-19 GWAS Group, Ellinghaus D, Degenhardt F, Bujanda L, Buti M, Albillos A, et al. Genomewide association study of severe covid-19 with respiratory failure. *N Engl J Med.* (2020) 383:1522–34. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa2020283
35. Shulla A, Heald-Sargent T, Subramanya G, Zhao J, Perlman S, Gallagher T, et al. A transmembrane serine protease is linked to the severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus receptor and activates virus entry. *J Virol.* (2011) 85:873–82. doi: 10.1128/JVI.02062-10
36. Li F, Li W, Farzan M, Harrison SC. Structure of SARS coronavirus spike receptor-binding domain complexed with receptor. *Science.* (2005) 309:1864–8. doi: 10.1126/science.1116480
37. Hamming I, Timens W, Bulthuis MLC, Lely AT, Navis GJ, van Goor H. Tissue distribution of ACE2 protein, the functional receptor for SARS coronavirus. a first step in understanding SARS pathogenesis. *J Pathol.* (2004) 203:631–7. doi: 10.1002/path.1570
38. Glowacka I, Bertram S, Müller MA, Allen P, Soilleux E, Pfefferle S, et al. Evidence that TMPRSS2 activates the severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus spike protein for membrane fusion and reduces viral control by the humoral immune response. *J Virol.* (2011) 85:4122–34. doi: 10.1128/JVI.02232-10
39. Han DP, Lohani M, Cho MW. Specific asparagine-linked glycosylation sites are critical for DC-SIGN- and L-SIGN-mediated severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus entry. *J Virol.* (2007) 81:12029–39. doi: 10.1128/JVI.00315-07
40. Lan J, Ge J, Yu J, Shan S, Zhou H, Fan S, et al. Structure of the SARS-CoV-2 spike receptor-binding domain bound to the ACE2 receptor. *Nature.* (2020) 581:215–20. doi: 10.1038/s41586-020-2180-5
41. Hoffmann M, Kleine-Weber H, Schroeder S, Krüger N, Herrler T, Erichsen S, et al. SARS-CoV-2 cell entry depends on ACE2 and TMPRSS2 and is blocked by a clinically proven protease inhibitor. *Cell.* (2020) 181:271–80.e8. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2020.02.052
42. Wan Y, Shang J, Graham R, Baric RS, Li F. Receptor recognition by the novel coronavirus from Wuhan: an analysis based on decade-long structural studies of SARS coronavirus. *J Virol.* (2020) 94:e00127–20. doi: 10.1128/JVI.00127-20
43. Shibeeb S, Khan A. ABO blood group association and COVID-19. COVID-19 susceptibility and severity: a review. *Hematol Transfus Cell Ther.* (2022) 44:70–5. doi: 10.1016/j.htct.2021.07.006
44. Tamayo-Velasco Á, Peñarrubia Ponce MJ, Álvarez FJ, Gonzalo-Benito H. de la Fuente I, Pérez-González S, Rico L, et al. Can the cytokine profile according to ABO blood groups be related to worse outcome in COVID-19 patients? yes, they can. *Front Immunol.* (2021) 12:726283. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.726283
45. Noman A, Aqeel M, Khalid N, Hashem M, Alamari S, Zafar S, et al. Spike glycoproteins: their significance for corona viruses and receptor binding activities for pathogenesis and viral survival. *Microb Pathog.* (2021) 150:104719. doi: 10.1016/j.micpath.2020.104719
46. Liu N, Zhang T, Ma L, Zhang H, Wang H, Wei W, et al. The impact of ABO blood group on COVID-19 infection risk and mortality: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Blood Rev.* (2021) 48:100785. doi: 10.1016/j.blre.2020.100785
47. Thompson KM, Sutherland J, Barden G, Melamed MD, Wright MG, Bailey S, et al. Human monoclonal antibodies specific for blood group antigens demonstrate multispecific properties characteristic of natural autoantibodies. *Immunology.* (1992) 76:146–57.
48. Thorpe SJ, Bailey SW. Demonstration of autoreactivity by a human monoclonal IgG anti-Rh D antibody. *Br J Haematol.* (1993) 83:311–8. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2141.1993.tb08287.x
49. Brouwers HA, Overbeeke MA, van Ertbruggen I, Schaasberg W, Alsbach GP, van der Heiden C, et al. What is the best predictor of the severity of ABO-haemolytic disease of the newborn? *Lancet.* (1988) 2:641–4. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(88)90466-7
50. Montecino-Rodriguez E, Berent-Maoz B, Dorshkind K. Causes, consequences, and reversal of immune system aging. *J Clin Invest.* (2013) 123:958–65. doi: 10.1172/JCI64096
51. Miller E. Immunosuppression–an overview. *Semin Vet Med Surg Small Anim.* (1997) 12:144–9. doi: 10.1016/S1096-2867(97)80025-4
52. Nolt B, Tu F, Wang X, Ha T, Winter R, Williams DL Li C. Lactate and immunosuppression in sepsis. *Shock.* (2018) 49:120–5. doi: 10.1097/SHK.0000000000000958
53. Weiskopf D, Weinberger B, Grubeck-Loebenstein B. The aging of the immune system. *Transpl Int.* (2009) 22:1041–50. doi: 10.1111/j.1432-2277.2009.00927.x
54. Laing AG, Lorenc A, Del Molino Del Barrio I, Das A, Fish M, Monin L, et al. A dynamic COVID-19 immune signature includes associations with poor prognosis. *Nat Med.* (2020) 26:1623–35. doi: 10.1038/s41591-020-1038-6
55. Giamarellos-Bourboulis EJ, Netea MG, Rovina N, Akinosoglou K, Antoniadou A, Antonakos N, et al. Complex immune dysregulation in COVID-19 patients with severe respiratory failure. *Cell Host Microbe.* (2020) 27:992–1000.e3. doi: 10.1016/j.chom.2020.04.009
56. Meny GM. Recognizing and resolving ABO discrepancies. *Immunohematology.* (2017) 33:76–81.
57. Martins M, Fernandes MHV, Joshi LR, Diel DG. Age-Related susceptibility of ferrets to SARS-CoV-2 infection. *J Virol.* (2022) 96:e0145521. doi: 10.1128/JVI.01455-21
58. Sepe S, Rossiello F, Cancila V, Iannelli F, Matti V, Cicio G, et al. DNA damage response at telomeres boosts the transcription of SARS-CoV-2 receptor ACE2 during aging. *EMBO Rep.* (2022) 23:e53658. doi: 10.15252/embr.202153658
59. Xu F, Gao J, Orgil B-O, Bajpai AK, Gu Q, Purevjav E, et al. Ace2 and Tmprss2 expressions are regulated by Dhx32 and influence the gastrointestinal symptoms caused by SARS-CoV-2. *J Pers Med.* (2021) 11:1212. doi: 10.3390/jpm11111212
60. García de. Guadiana-Romualdo L, Calvo Nieves MD, Rodríguez Mulero MD, Calcerrada Alises I, Hernández Olivo M, Trapiello Fernández W, et al. MR-proADM as marker of endotheliitis predicts COVID-19 severity. *Eur J Clin Invest.* (2021) 51:e13511. doi: 10.1111/eci.13511

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's Note: All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

frontiers | Frontiers in Cardiovascular Medicine

MINI REVIEW
published: 26 May 2022
doi: 10.3389/fcvm.2022.901245

Myocardial Injury in COVID-19 and Its Implications in Short- and Long-Term Outcomes

Andrea Izquierdo-Marquisá[1,2], Hector Cubero-Gallego[1,3], Álvaro Aparisi[1,3], Beatriz Vaquerizo[1,2,3,4] and Núria Ribas-Barquet[1,2,4]*

[1] Department of Cardiology, Hospital del Mar, Barcelona, Spain, [2] Department of Medicine, Autonomous University of Barcelona, Barcelona, Spain, [3] Heart Diseases Biomedical Research Group, IMIM (Hospital del Mar Medical Research Institute), Barcelona, Spain, [4] Medicine Department, Fabra University, Barcelona, Spain

COVID-19 caused by severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2) is still a pandemic with high mortality and morbidity rates. Clinical manifestation is widely variable, including asymptomatic or mild respiratory tract illness to severe pneumonia and death. Myocardial injury is a significant pathogenic feature of COVID-19 and it is associated with worse in-hospital outcomes, mainly due to a higher number of hospital readmissions, with over 50% mortality. These findings suggest that myocardial injury would identify COVID-19 patients with higher risk during active infection and mid-term follow-up. Potential contributors responsible for myocardial damage are myocarditis, vasculitis, acute inflammation, type 1 and type 2 myocardial infarction. However, there are few data about cardiac sequelae and its long-term consequences. Thus, the optimal screening tool for residual cardiac sequelae, clinical follow-up, and the benefits of a specific cardiovascular therapy during the convalescent phase remains unknown. This mini-review explores the different mechanisms of myocardial injury related to COVID-19 and its short and long-term implications.

Keywords: SARS CoV-2, infection, COVID-19, inflammation, organ failure, biomarkers, prognosis

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Jinwei Tian,
The Second Affiliated Hospital of Harbin Medical University, China

Reviewed by:
Jian Zheng,
The University of Iowa, United States

****Correspondence:***
Andrea Izquierdo-Marquisá
andrea.izm8@gmail.com

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to General Cardiovascular Medicine, a section of the journal Frontiers in Cardiovascular Medicine

Received: *01 April 2022*
Accepted: *13 April 2022*
Published: *26 May 2022*

Citation:
Izquierdo-Marquisá A, Cubero-Gallego H, Aparisi Á, Vaquerizo B and Ribas-Barquet N (2022) Myocardial Injury in COVID-19 and Its Implications in Short- and Long-Term Outcomes. Front. Cardiovasc. Med. 9:901245. doi: 10.3389/fcvm.2022.901245

INTRODUCTION

In December 2019, the first cases of pneumonia caused by a new virus called Severe Acute Respiratory Syndrome 2 (SARS-CoV-2) were noted in Wuhan, China. This new infection was named Coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) (1) and it disseminated all over the world, being declared as a global pandemic on March, 2020 by the World Health Organization (WHO). It has overloaded many healthcare systems and has been considered the worst sanitary crisis since the pandemics of Influenza in 1918. Despite substantial progress in clinical research, new viral strains are still a challenge for the healthcare system. Therefore, understanding the potential contributors of hospital readmissions after COVID-19 might improve long-term outcomes (2).

THE SARS-CoV-2 VIRUS

SARS-CoV-2 Origin

Human epidemiological data suggest a zoonotic origin of SARS-CoV-2 from a Seafood Market in China. Early reports suggested that bats were the most likely initial hosts and its transmission to human involved an intermediate animal Once most of the animal trading markets in China were closed, infected human have become the main source of the infection (3–5).

SARS-CoV-2 Structure

SARS-CoV-2 is an enveloped ribonucleic acid (RNA) virus with a double-layered lipid envelope. Its name refers to its core shell with surface projections which features a solar corona (Latin: corona = crown). There are four coronaviruses subfamilies: alpha- and beta- subfamilies, originated from mammals (bats); and gamma- and delta- subfamilies, from pigs and birds. While alpha-coronaviruses cause asymptomatic or mildly symptomatic infection, beta-coronaviruses may cause severe disease (6).

SARS-CoV-2 belongs to the beta-coronaviruses, such as Middle East Respiratory Syndrome (MERS-CoV) and SARS-CoV. SARS-CoV-2 and SARS-CoV share around the 80% of their genome (7).

The most important envelope proteins in SARS-CoV-2 are: Spike (S) protein that mediates the viral entry into the host cell through ACE2 receptor; Membrane (M) and Envelope (E) protein which are responsible for the membrane structure. The nucleocapsid is mainly composed of the N protein (8).

SARS-CoV-2 Transmission Methods

SARS-CoV-2 predominant route of transmission from person-to-person is through respiratory droplets and contact (3). While its infectivity (R0) is around 2.2–2.7, the R0 for SARS-CoV was 3 and 2–5 for MERS-CoV (9).

Droplet transmission occurs when mucous membranes, such as mouth, nose and eyes, are exposed to infectious respiratory droplets of someone within 1 m who has respiratory symptoms. Indirect transmission can occur through fomites on surfaces in the environment around the infected person (e.g., Stethoscope) (10).

Airborne transmission may occur during procedures that generate aerosols: e.g., endotracheal intubation, nebulized treatments, bronchoscopy, tracheostomy, non-invasive positive-pressure ventilation or cardiopulmonary resuscitation (10, 11). Some evidence suggests a fecal-to-oral transmission, but to date it has not been proven (12).

Pathogenesis

Extrapolations from knowledge about other similar beta-coronaviruses, like SARS-CoV and MERS-CoV, are used to understand SARS-CoV-2 pathogenesis (8, 13–15).

The entrance of the virus into the host cells is mediated by the union between the Spike protein of SARS-CoV-2 and the angiotensin-converting enzyme 2 (ACE2) and protein priming by the serine protease TMPRSS2. TMPRSS2 transcription is regulated by androgenic hormones which can explain, partially (7) the higher mortality and incidence in men.

Previous studies about SARS-CoV showed that the effectiveness of the virus banding to ACE2 could be an important determinant of the virus transmissibility. Consequently, the increased transmissibility of SARS-CoV-2 may be due to its higher affinity of binding to the ACE2 receptor than SARS-CoV (16).

Viral genome replication and translation is held after the cell entry and RNA has been released into the cytoplasm. When this replication occurs in the epithelial cells of the respiratory tract it causes severe pneumonia or Acute respiratory distress syndrome (ARDS) (17).

Proposed mechanisms for the pathophysiology of multi-systemic injury secondary to SARS-CoV-2 infection are direct cytotoxicity, endothelial cell damage and thrombo-inflammation, dysregulation of the renin-angiotensin–aldosterone system (RAAS) and dysregulation of the immune response (18, 19). The role of each mechanism in the pathophysiology of COVID-19 is still not fully delimited. Some of these mechanisms are unique to COVID-19 (ACE2-mediated viral entry and dysregulation of the RAAS). However, the microcirculation dysfunction and the pathogenesis caused by the systemic release of cytokines are also present in sepsis (20) (**Figure 1**).

MYOCARDIAL INJURY IN SARS-CoV-2

The ACE2 receptors are highly expressed in cardiovascular cells and are involved in blood pressure regulation and myocardial function (21). Cardiovascular manifestations of COVID-19 are variable, including myocardial injury, thromboembolism, arrhythmia, acute coronary syndrome, heart failure or cerebrovascular accidents. These cardiovascular complications have been associated with worse short and long-term outcomes (22, 23). The mechanisms of cardiovascular damage are not clearly understood and hypotheses are based on SARS-CoV-2 resemblance to other coronaviruses.

Myocardial injury is diagnosed when serum levels of cardiac troponin (cTn) are above the 99^{th} percentile upper reference limit (24). Initial studies suggested that myocardial injury was present in around 20–30% of COVID-19 patients (23, 25–29). The incidence of myocardial injury increases with COVID-19 severity and has prognostic implications (30). The suggested mechanisms for SARS-CoV-2-related cardiac damage are: (1) cardiomyocytes injury; (2) endothelial cells injury and endothelialitis; (3) indirect injury from hypercoagulability state; (4) ischemic myocardial injury; and (5) indirect injury from cytokine storm (**Figure 2**).

Direct Cardiomyocytes Injury

Myocarditis related to viral infection is widely described (31). Few studies about fulminant myocarditis in COVID-19 patients have been published (32–36) and suggest that direct myocardial infection is produced through the ACE2 receptor. Cardiomyocyte apoptosis induced by SARS-CoV-2 has been proved *in vitro* (37). However, the pathophysiology of this injury is not clearly defined to date, only one study has displayed viral genome particles in

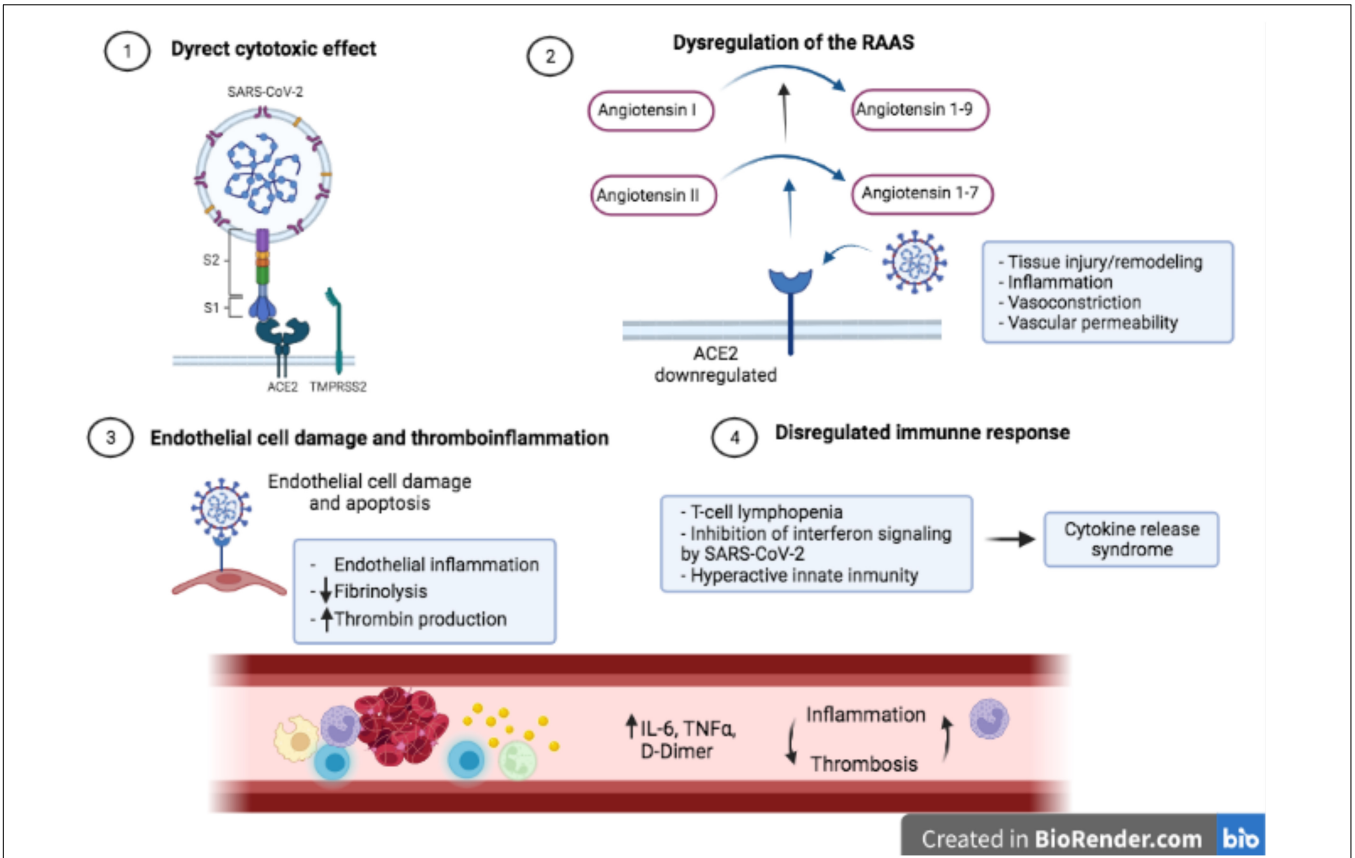


FIGURE 1 | Pathophysiology of COVID-19 [adapted from Gupta et al. (18)]: **(1)** Direct virus-mediated cell damage. SARS-CoV-2 enters into host cells through the union between the spike protein and ACE2 receptor in the presence of TMPRSS2 protease; **(2)** Downregulation of ACE2 leads to a dysregulation of the RAAS and consequently to an increase of angiotensin I and angiotensin II; **(3)** Virus entrance to endothelial cell damage induces apoptosis and endothelialitis; **(4)** T-cell lymphopenia, inhibition of interferon signaling and hyperactive innate immunity produces a dysregulation of the immune response and a cytokine storm syndrome.

the cardiomyocytes (38) while SARS-CoV-2 is principally found inside macrophages or interstitial cells (32, 39, 40).

Endothelial Cells Injury

Endothelial cells infection by SARS-CoV-2 ends up into cell injury of tissues supplied by the affected vasculature. Fibrin deposition and activation of the terminal portion of the complement cascade in the context of endothelial inflammation has been confirmed in autopsies of COVID-19 patients (41).

Hypercoagulability State

Thrombotic events such as pulmonary embolism, venous thromboembolism, vascular cerebral accident, and myocardial infarction have been related to COVID-19 disease (42, 43), as well as disseminated intravascular coagulopathy (DIC) in 71% of COVID-19 non-survivors (44). However, the precise mechanisms which activates the coagulation system are not fully understood and are partially attributed to the cytokine storm and the dysregulation of the immune response. In addition to the hypercoagulability and endothelial dysfunction, the immobility of critical patients and the associated venous stasis complete the 3 Virchow criteria for a high risk of venous thrombosis. Finally, COVID-19 treatments would have interactions with antiaggregant and anticoagulant therapies and increase the risk of thromboembolic events (17).

Myocardial Ischemia

The hypercoagulability and inflammatory stage may lead to myocardial ischemia because of a thrombotic event (type I myocardial infarction) or because of a mismatch between myocardial oxygen supply and demand (type II myocardial infarction). Patients with previous history of cardiovascular disease seem to have a higher risk of myocardial ischemia during viral infections than those without cardiovascular disease (45, 46).

Cytokine Storm Syndrome

SARS-CoV-2 infection has been related to a cytokine storm that may end up to a systemic inflammatory reaction, sepsis, and multiorgan failure (47). Few studies have suggested myocardial injury in the setting of systemic inflammation but without cardiomyocytes virus infiltration, implying that in this setting, myocardial injury could be related to the cytokine storm (48). Among all cytokines, interleukin-6 (IL-6) has an important

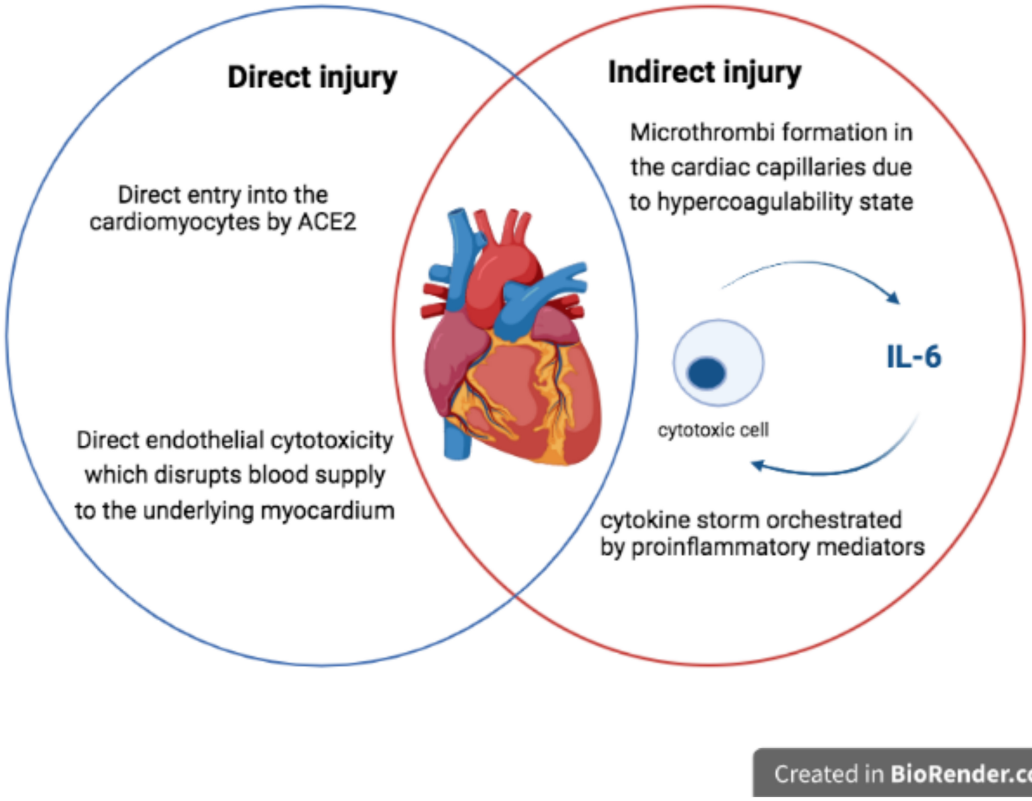


FIGURE 2 | Mechanisms for myocardial damage in COVID-19 [adapted from Siripanthong et al. (72)].

position in COVID-19, not only because of its stimulating effects in cytokine storm, but also because of its cardiovascular effects. Some studies have revealed that IL-6 produces cardiac dysfunction as a consequence of decreasing papillary muscles contractility. In addition, IL-6 has been associated with arrhythmic (49) events and higher levels of myocardial injury biomarkers, as a consequence of its role in atherosclerotic events (50–52), cardiac fibrosis (53), pulmonary hypertension (54) and higher cardiovascular risk (55).

PROGNOSTIC IMPLICATIONS OF MYOCARDIAL DAMAGE IN COVID-19 PATIENTS

Myocardial injury is present in around one-third of hospitalized COVID-19 patients (23, 25–29, 56, 57). Higher cTn levels predict worse outcomes in COVID-19 hospitalized patients, including a higher risk of death and mechanical ventilation (**Supplementary Table 1**). Consequently, the measurement of troponin levels could be a useful tool to guide patient management during their hospitalization (58, 59).

Myocardial injury in COVID-19 patients has been associated with cardiovascular risk factors such as high blood pressure or diabetes mellitus, with heart failure, ischemic cardiovascular disease and chronic renal disease (26, 29, 60). In terms of laboratory findings, it is associated with lower hemoglobin levels and higher inflammatory markers (26, 29, 56).

Cardiovascular inflammation, microvascular dysfunction, ischemia, and myocardial injury, usually found in COVID-19 patients, are known precursors of cardiac arrhythmias and prolonged QT intervals (61, 62). Sinus tachycardia is the most frequently arrhythmia present in COVID-19, probably related to many causes (hypoperfusion, hypoxia, fever. . .). New onset or preexisting atrial fibrillation is the second most frequent arrhythmia, being present in 10–14% of hospitalized patients and 22% of critical COVID-19 patients (63–65). Atrial fibrillation and sinus tachycardia are independent predictors of severity, myocardial injury, and worse outcomes of COVID-19 patients (65). Regarding ventricular arrhythmias, Guo et al. reported an incidence of malignant ventricular arrhythmias in 6% of hospitalized patients. These findings are similar to those found during influenza infection (66). Another report form Du et al. found that arrhythmias were registered in a 60% of patients but only two patients died because of a malignant arrhythmia (67). Since the beginning of the pandemic, early reports proposed hydroxychloroquine or azithromycin as effective drugs against SARS-CoV-2, further studies found that cardiac arrest was more frequent in patients who received these drugs (68).

To date, only few studies regarding the cardiovascular long-term consequences after recovery fromCOVID-19 have been published (**Supplementary Table 1**), suggesting worse long-term

outcomes (69–72). In our previous published study of a cohort with 172 patients who survived COVID-19 hospitalization, myocardial injury was associated with poor prognosis, mainly due to a higher number of readmissions (71). In the same direction, Kini et al. (70) found that the risk of death at 30 days was significantly increased in those patients who had myocardial injury during the acute phase. Finally, Xie et al. (69) showed that beyond 1 month after infection, COVID-19 patients have higher risk of a cardiovascular event; consequently, specific cardiovascular follow-up should be included in care pathways of COVID-19 survivors.

Myocarditis and myocardial injury related to SARS-CoV-2 infection can produce functional and morphologic sequelae on the heart, particularly in those with preexisting cardiac disease (73–75). Cardiovascular magnetic resonance (CMR) imaging has been used as a tool to assess cardiac involvement in patients who survived COVID-19. A multicenter study with 148 recovered COVID-19 patients (74) showed that myocardial injury was associated with CMR abnormalities in around 50% of the patients. Three different patterns of injury were observed: non-infarct myocarditis-pattern injury (27%), ischemic pathology (22%), and non-ischemic non-specific scar (5%). In a 6% of the patients, dual pathology (ischemic and non-ischemic patterns) were observed. No global functional ventricular consequences were found. In addition, a German study that included patients which were recently recovered from COVID-19, CMR revealed cardiac abnormalities in 78% of patients, such as decreased left ventricular ejection fraction and higher left ventricle volumes. Endomyocardial biopsy in patients with cardiac involvement found in CMR studies, showed active lymphocytic inflammation (75). CMR studies in recovered COVID-19 patients have found some disorders that could be responsible for future arrhythmias or heart failure. Further investigation of long-term cardiovascular consequences of COVID-19 is required.

CONCLUSION AND FUTURE PERSPECTIVES

The COVID-19 pandemic is still causing significant morbidity and mortality worldwide. Close monitoring of cardiovascular system in patients with COVID-19 may help to identify high- vs. low-risk patients. Patients with COVID-19 infection and previous cardiovascular disease present a poor prognosis and a higher risk of overall mortality. Further investigation regarding the mechanism, manifestations, and prognosis of myocardial injury in COVID-19 patients is required to improve therapies and prognosis.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

AI-M, HC-G, ÁA, BV, and NR-B contributed to the literature review and manuscript drafting. All authors contributed to the article and approved the submitted version.

SUPPLEMENTARY MATERIAL

The Supplementary Material for this article can be found online at: https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fcvm.2022.901245/full#supplementary-material

REFERENCES

1. Huang C, Wang Y, Li X, Ren L, Zhao J, Hu Y, et al. Clinical features of patients infected with 2019 novel coronavirus in Wuhan, China. *Lancet.* (2020) 395:497–506. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(20)30183-5
2. Cascella M, Rajnik M, Aleem A, Dulebohn SC, Di Napoli R. *Features, Evaluation, and Treatment of Coronavirus (COVID-19)*. Treasure Island, FL: StatPearls Publishing (2021).
3. Triggle CR, Bansal D, Ding H, Islam MM, Farag EABA, Hadi HA, et al. A comprehensive review of viral characteristics, transmission, pathophysiology, immune response, and management of SARS-CoV-2 and COVID-19 as a basis for controlling the pandemic. *Front Immunol.* (2021) 12:631139. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.631139
4. Shi Y, Wang G, Cai X, Deng J, Zheng L, Zhu H, et al. An overview of COVID-19. *J Zhejiang Univ Sci B.* (2020) 21:343–60. doi: 10.1631/jzus.B2000083
5. Mackenzie JS, Smith DW. COVID-19: a novel zoonotic disease caused by a coronavirus from China: what we know and what we don't. *Microbiol Aust.* (2020). [Online ahead of print]. doi: 10.1071/MA20013
6. Velavan TP, Meyer CG. The COVID-19 epidemic. *Trop Med Int Health.* (2020) 25:278–80. doi: 10.1111/tmi.13383
7. Gebhard C, Regitz-Zagrosek V, Neuhauser HK, Morgan R, Klein SL. Impact of sex and gender on COVID-19 outcomes in Europe. *Biol Sex Differ.* (2020) 11:29. doi: 10.1186/s13293-020-00304-9
8. Walls AC, Park Y-J, Tortorici MA, Wall A, McGuire AT, Veesler D. Structure, function, and antigenicity of the SARS-CoV-2 spike glycoprotein. *Cell.* (2020) 181:281–92.e6. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2020.02.058
9. Choi S, Jung E, Choi BY, Hur YJ, Ki M. High reproduction number of Middle East respiratory syndrome coronavirus in nosocomial outbreaks: mathematical modelling in Saudi Arabia and South Korea. *J Hosp Infect.* (2018) 99:162–8. doi: 10.1016/j.jhin.2017.09.017
10. Chams N, Chams S, Badran R, Shams A, Araji A, Raad M, et al. COVID-19: a multidisciplinary review. *Front Public Health.* (2020) 8:383. doi: 10.3389/fpubh.2020.00383
11. World Health Organisation [WHO]. *Modes of Transmission of Virus Causing COVID-19: Implications for IPC Precaution Recommendations*. (2020). Available online at: https://www.who.int/news-room/commentaries/detail/modes-of-transmission-of-virus-causing-covid-19-implications-for-ipc-precaution-recommendations (accessed March 03, 2022).
12. Zhang Y, Chen C, Zhu S, Shu C, Wang D, Song J, et al. Isolation of 2019-nCoV from a stool specimen of a laboratory-confirmed case of the coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19). *China CDC Wkly.* (2020) 2:123–4. doi: 10.46234/ccdcw2020.033
13. Lan J, Ge J, Yu J, Shan S, Zhou H, Fan S, et al. Structure of the SARS-CoV-2 spike receptor-binding domain bound to the ACE2 receptor. *Nature.* (2020) 581:215–20. doi: 10.1038/s41586-020-2180-5
14. Shang J, Ye G, Shi K, Wan Y, Luo C, Aihara H, et al. Structural basis of receptor recognition by SARS-CoV-2. *Nature.* (2020) 581:221–4. doi: 10.1038/s41586-020-2179-y
15. Li W, Moore MJ, Vasilieva N, Sui J, Wong SK, Berne MA, et al. Angiotensin-converting enzyme 2 is a functional receptor for the SARS coronavirus. *Nature.* (2003) 426:450–4. doi: 10.1038/nature02145
16. Li F, Li W, Farzan M, Harrison SC. Structure of SARS coronavirus spike receptor-binding domain complexed with receptor. *Science.* (2005) 309:1864–8. doi: 10.1126/science.1116480
17. Rozado J, Ayesta A, Morís C, Avanzas P. Fisiopatología de la enfermedad cardiovascular en pacientes con COVID-19. Isquemia, trombosis y disfunción

cardiaca. *Rev Esp Cardiol.* (2022) 20:2–8. doi: 10.1016/S1131-3587(20)30028-5
18. Gupta A, Madhavan MV, Sehgal K, Nair N, Mahajan S, Sehrawat TS, et al. Extrapulmonary manifestations of COVID-19. *Nat Med.* (2020) 26:1017–32. doi: 10.1038/s41591-020-0968-3
19. Fajgenbaum DC, June CH. Cytokine storm. *N Engl J Med.* (2020) 383:2255–73. doi: 10.1056/NEJMra2026131
20. Wang Q, Zhang Y, Wu L, Niu S, Song C, Zhang Z, et al. Structural and functional basis of SARS-CoV-2 entry by using human ACE2. *Cell.* (2020) 181:894–904.e9. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2020.03.045
21. Donoghue M, Hsieh F, Baronas E, Godbout K, Gosselin M, Stagliano N, et al. A novel angiotensin-converting enzyme-related carboxypeptidase (ACE2) converts angiotensin I to angiotensin 1-9. *Circ Res.* (2000) 87:E1–9. doi: 10.1161/01.res.87.5.e1
22. Shi Y, Yu X, Zhao H, Wang H, Zhao R, Sheng J. Host susceptibility to severe COVID-19 and establishment of a host risk score: findings of 487 cases outside Wuhan. *Crit Care.* (2020) 24:108. doi: 10.1186/s13054-020-2833-7
23. Zheng Y-Y, Ma Y-T, Zhang J-Y, Xie X. COVID-19 and the cardiovascular system. *Nat Rev Cardiol.* (2020) 17:259–60. doi: 10.1038/s41569-020-0360-5
24. Thygesen K, Alpert JS, Jaffe AS, Chaitman BR, Bax JJ, Morrow DA, et al. Fourth universal definition of myocardial infarction (2018). *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2018) 72:2231–64. doi: 10.1016/j.jacc.2018.08.1038
25. Bhatraju PK, Ghassemieh BJ, Nichols M, Kim R, Jerome KR, Nalla AK, et al. Covid-19 in critically Ill patients in the Seattle region–case series. *N Engl J Med.* (2020) 382:2012–22. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa2004500
26. Shi S, Qin M, Shen B, Cai Y, Liu T, Yang F, et al. Association of cardiac injury with mortality in hospitalized patients with COVID-19 in Wuhan, China. *JAMA Cardiol.* (2020) 5:802–10. doi: 10.1001/jamacardio.2020.0950
27. Liu PP, Blet A, Smyth D, Li H. The science underlying COVID-19: implications for the cardiovascular system. *Circulation.* (2020) 142:68–78. doi: 10.1161/CIRCULATIONAHA.120.047549
28. Yang X, Yu Y, Xu J, Shu H, Xia J, Liu H, et al. Clinical course and outcomes of critically ill patients with SARS-CoV-2 pneumonia in Wuhan, China: a single-centered, retrospective, observational study. *Lancet Respir Med.* (2020) 8:475–81. doi: 10.1016/S2213-2600(20)30079-5
29. Guo T, Fan Y, Chen M, Wu X, Zhang L, He T, et al. Cardiovascular implications of fatal outcomes of patients with coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19). *JAMA Cardiol.* (2020) 5:811–8. doi: 10.1001/jamacardio.2020.1017
30. Sandoval Y, Januzzi JL, Jaffe AS. Cardiac troponin for assessment of myocardial injury in COVID-19. *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2020) 76:1244–58. doi: 10.1016/j.jacc.2020.06.068
31. Ammirati E, Frigerio M, Adler ED, Basso C, Birnie DH, Brambatti M, et al. Management of acute myocarditis and chronic inflammatory cardiomyopathy: an expert consensus document. *Circ Heart Fail.* (2020) 13:e007405. doi: 10.1161/CIRCHEARTFAILURE.120.007405
32. Tavazzi G, Pellegrini C, Maurelli M, Belliato M, Sciutti F, Bottazzi A, et al. Myocardial localization of coronavirus in COVID-19 cardiogenic shock. *Eur J Heart Fail.* (2020) 22:911–5. doi: 10.1002/ejhf.1828
33. Chen C, Zhou Y, Wang DW. SARS-CoV-2: a potential novel etiology of fulminant myocarditis. *Herz.* (2020) 45:230–2. doi: 10.1007/s00059-020-04909-z
34. Inciardi RM, Lupi L, Zaccone G, Italia L, Raffo M, Tomasoni D, et al. Cardiac involvement in a patient with coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19). *JAMA Cardiol.* (2020) 5:819–24. doi: 10.1001/jamacardio.2020.1096
35. Zeng J-H, Liu Y-X, Yuan J, Wang F-X, Wu W-B, Li J-X, et al. First case of COVID-19 complicated with fulminant myocarditis: a case report and insights. *Infection.* (2020) 48:773–7. doi: 10.1007/s15010-020-01424-5
36. Hu H, Ma F, Wei X, Fang Y. Corrigendum to: coronavirus fulminant myocarditis saved with glucocorticoid and human immunoglobulin. *Eur Heart J.* (2021) 42:191. doi: 10.1093/eurheartj/ehaa248
37. Sharma A, Garcia G, Wang Y, Plummer JT, Morizono K, Arumugaswami V, et al. Human iPSC-derived cardiomyocytes are susceptible to SARS-CoV-2 infection. *Cell Rep Med.* (2020) 1:100052. doi: 10.1016/j.xcrm.2020.100052
38. Ishikura H, Maruyama J, Hoshino K, Matsuoka Y, Yano M, Arimura T, et al. Coronavirus disease (COVID-19) associated delayed-onset fulminant myocarditis in patient with a history of severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2) infection. *J Infect Chemother.* (2021) 27:1760–4. doi: 10.1016/j.jiac.2021.08.007
39. Kawakami R, Sakamoto A, Kawai K, Gianatti A, Pellegrini D, Nasr A, et al. Pathological evidence for SARS-CoV-2 as a cause of myocarditis: JACC review topic of the week. *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2021) 77:314–25. doi: 10.1016/j.jacc.2020.11.031
40. Lindner D, Fitzek A, Bräuninger H, Aleshcheva G, Edler C, Meissner K, et al. Association of cardiac infection with SARS-CoV-2 in confirmed COVID-19 autopsy cases. *JAMA Cardiol.* (2020) 5:1281–5. doi: 10.1001/jamacardio.2020.3551
41. Varga Z, Flammer AJ, Steiger P, Haberecker M, Andermatt R, Zinkernagel AS, et al. Endothelial cell infection and endotheliitis in COVID-19. *Lancet.* (2020) 395:1417–8. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(20)30937-5
42. Violi F, Pastori D, Cangemi R, Pignatelli P, Loffredo L. Hypercoagulation and antithrombotic treatment in coronavirus 2019: a new challenge. *Thromb Haemost.* (2020) 120:949–56. doi: 10.1055/s-0040-1710317
43. Bikdeli B, Madhavan MV, Jimenez D, Chuich T, Dreyfus I, Driggin E, et al. COVID-19 and thrombotic or thromboembolic disease: implications for prevention, antithrombotic therapy, and follow-up: JACC state-of-the-art review. *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2020) 75:2950–73. doi: 10.1016/j.jacc.2020.04.031
44. Arachchillage DRJ, Laffan M. Abnormal coagulation parameters are associated with poor prognosis in patients with novel coronavirus pneumonia. *J Thromb Haemost.* (2020) 18:1233–4. doi: 10.1111/jth.14820
45. Madjid M, Miller CC, Zarubaev VV, Marinich IG, Kiselev OI, Lobzin YV, et al. Influenza epidemics and acute respiratory disease activity are associated with a surge in autopsy-confirmed coronary heart disease death: results from 8 years of autopsies in 34,892 subjects. *Eur Heart J.* (2007) 28:1205–10. doi: 10.1093/eurheartj/ehm035
46. Kwong JC, Schwartz KL, Campitelli MA, Chung H, Crowcroft NS, Karnauchow T, et al. Acute myocardial infarction after laboratory-confirmed influenza infection. *N Engl J Med.* (2018) 378:345–53. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa1702090
47. Peiris JSM, Chu CM, Cheng VCC, Chan KS, Hung IFN, Poon LLM, et al. Clinical progression and viral load in a community outbreak of coronavirus-associated SARS pneumonia: a prospective study. *Lancet.* (2003) 361:1767–72. doi: 10.1016/s0140-6736(03)13412-5
48. Pathan N, Hemingway CA, Alizadeh AA, Stephens AC, Boldrick JC, Oragui EE, et al. Role of interleukin 6 in myocardial dysfunction of meningococcal septic shock. *Lancet.* (2004) 363:203–9. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(03)15326-3
49. Dherange P, Lang J, Qian P, Oberfeld B, Sauer WH, Koplan B, et al. Arrhythmias and COVID-19: a review. *JACC Clin Electrophysiol.* (2020) 6:1193–204. doi: 10.1016/j.jacep.2020.08.002
50. Coomes EA, Haghbayan H. Interleukin-6 in Covid-19: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Rev Med Virol.* (2020) 30:1–9. doi: 10.1002/rmv.2141
51. Jamal FA, Khaled SK. The cardiovascular complications of chimeric antigen receptor T cell therapy. *Curr Hematol Malig Rep.* (2020) 15:130–2. doi: 10.1007/s11899-020-00567-4
52. Brauner S, Jiang X, Thorlacius GE, Lundberg AM, Östberg T, Yan Z-Q, et al. Augmented Th17 differentiation in Trim21 deficiency promotes a stable phenotype of atherosclerotic plaques with high collagen content. *Cardiovasc Res.* (2018) 114:158–67. doi: 10.1093/cvr/cvx181
53. Chou C-H, Hung C-S, Liao C-W, Wei L-H, Chen C-W, Shun C-T, et al. IL-6 trans-signalling contributes to aldosterone-induced cardiac fibrosis. *Cardiovasc Res.* (2018) 114:690–702. doi: 10.1093/cvr/cvy013
54. Tamura Y, Phan C, Tu L, Le Hiress M, Thuillet R, Jutant E-M, et al. Ectopic upregulation of membrane-bound IL6R drives vascular remodeling in pulmonary arterial hypertension. *J Clin Invest.* (2018) 128:1956–70. doi: 10.1172/JCI96462
55. Miri Y, Leander K, Eriksson P, Gigante B, Ziegler L. Interleukin 6 trans-signalling and the risk of future cardiovascular events in men and women. *Open Heart.* (2021) 8:e001694. doi: 10.1136/openhrt-2021-001694
56. Lala A, Johnson KW, Januzzi JL, Russak AJ, Paranjpe I, Richter F, et al. Prevalence and impact of myocardial injury in patients hospitalized with COVID-19 infection. *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2020) 76:533–46. doi: 10.1101/2020.04.20.20072702
57. Bardají A, Carrasquer A, Sánchez-Giménez R, Lal-Trehan N, Del-Moral-Ronda V, Peiró ÓM, et al. Prognostic implications of myocardial injury in patients with and without COVID-19 infection treated in a university hospital. *Rev Esp Cardiol.* (2021) 74:24–32. doi: 10.1016/j.rec.2020.08.027

58. Calvo-Fernández A, Izquierdo A, Subirana I, Farré N, Vila J, Durán X, et al. Markers of myocardial injury in the prediction of short-term COVID-19 prognosis. *Rev Esp Cardiol.* (2021) 74:576–83. doi: 10.1016/j.recesp.2020.09.017
59. Arentz M, Yim E, Klaff L, Lokhandwala S, Riedo FX, Chong M, et al. Characteristics and outcomes of 21 critically Ill patients with COVID-19 in Washington state. *JAMA.* (2020) 323:1612–4. doi: 10.1001/jama.2020.4326
60. García-Guimaraes M, Mojón D, Calvo A, Izquierdo A, Belarte-Tornero L, Salvatella N, et al. Influence of cardiovascular disease and cardiovascular risk factors in COVID-19 patients. Data from a large prospective Spanish cohort. *REC CardioClinics.* (2021) 56:108–17. doi: 10.1016/j.rccl.2020.11.004
61. Madjid M, Safavi-Naeini P, Solomon SD, Vardeny O. Potential effects of coronaviruses on the cardiovascular system: a review. *JAMA Cardiol.* (2020) 5:831–40. doi: 10.1001/jamacardio.2020.1286
62. Farré N, Mojón D, Llagostera M, Belarte-Tornero LC, Calvo-Fernández A, Vallés E, et al. Prolonged QT interval in SARS-CoV-2 infection: prevalence and prognosis. *J Clin Med.* (2020) 9:2712. doi: 10.3390/jcm9092712
63. Wang Y, Chen L, Wang J, He X, Huang F, Chen J, et al. Electrocardiogram analysis of patients with different types of COVID-19. *Ann Non-invasive Electrocardiol.* (2020) 25:e12806. doi: 10.1111/anec.12806
64. Abrams MP, Wan EY, Waase MP, Morrow JP, Dizon JM, Yarmohammadi H, et al. Clinical and cardiac characteristics of COVID-19 mortalities in a diverse New York city cohort. *J Cardiovasc Electrophysiol.* (2020) 31:3086–96. doi: 10.1111/jce.14772
65. Bertini M, Ferrari R, Guardigli G, Malagù M, Vitali F, Zucchetti O, et al. Electrocardiographic features of 431 consecutive, critically ill COVID-19 patients: an insight into the mechanisms of cardiac involvement. *Europace.* (2020) 22:1848–54. doi: 10.1093/europace/euaa258
66. Estabragh ZR, Mamas MA. The cardiovascular manifestations of influenza: a systematic review. *Int J Cardiol.* (2013) 167:2397–403. doi: 10.1016/j.ijcard.2013.01.274
67. Du Y, Tu L, Zhu P, Mu M, Wang R, Yang P, et al. Clinical features of 85 fatal cases of COVID-19 from Wuhan. A retrospective observational study. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med.* (2020) 201:1372–9. doi: 10.1164/rccm.202003-0543OC
68. Rosenberg ES, Dufort EM, Udo T, Wilberschied LA, Kumar J, Tesoriero J, et al. Association of treatment with hydroxychloroquine or azithromycin with in-hospital mortality in patients with COVID-19 in New York state. *JAMA.* (2020) 323:2493–502. doi: 10.1001/jama.2020.8630
69. Xie Y, Xu E, Bowe B, Al-Aly Z. Long-term cardiovascular outcomes of COVID-19. *Nat Med.* (2022) 28:583–90. doi: 10.1038/s41591-022-01689-3
70. Kini A, Cao D, Nardin M, Sartori S, Zhang Z, Pivato CA, et al. Types of myocardial injury and mid-term outcomes in patients with COVID-19. *Eur Heart J Qual Care Clin Outcomes.* (2021) 7:438–46. doi: 10.1093/ehjqcco/qcab053
71. Izquierdo A, Mojón D, Bardají A, Carrasquer A, Calvo-Fernández A, Carreras-Mora J, et al. Myocardial injury as a prognostic factor in mid- and long-term follow-up of COVID-19 survivors. *J Clin Med.* (2021) 10:5900. doi: 10.3390/jcm10245900
72. Siripanthong B, Asatryan B, Hanff TC, Chatha SR, Khanji MY, Ricci F, et al. The pathogenesis and long-term consequences of COVID-19 cardiac injury. *JACC Basic Transl Sci.* (2022) 7:294–308. doi: 10.1016/j.jacbts.2021.10.011
73. Knight DS, Kotecha T, Razvi Y, Chacko L, Brown JT, Jeetley PS, et al. COVID-19: myocardial injury in survivors. *Circulation.* (2020) 142:1120–2. doi: 10.1161/CIRCULATIONAHA.120.049252
74. Kotecha T, Knight DS, Razvi Y, Kumar K, Vimalesvaran K, Thornton G, et al. Patterns of myocardial injury in recovered troponin-positive COVID-19 patients assessed by cardiovascular magnetic resonance. *Eur Heart J.* (2021) 42:1866–78. doi: 10.1093/eurheartj/ehab075
75. Puntmann VO, Carerj ML, Wieters I, Fahim M, Arendt C, Hoffmann J, et al. Outcomes of cardiovascular magnetic resonance imaging in patients recently recovered from coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19). *JAMA Cardiol.* (2020) 5:1265–73. doi: 10.1001/jamacardio.2020.3557

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

frontiers | Frontiers in Medicine

BRIEF RESEARCH REPORT
published: 15 June 2022
doi: 10.3389/fmed.2022.855639

SARS-CoV-2 Viremia Precedes an IL6 Response in Severe COVID-19 Patients: Results of a Longitudinal Prospective Cohort

Emilia Roy-Vallejo[1‡], Laura Cardeñoso[2‡], Ana Triguero-Martínez[3], Marta Chicot Llano[4], Nelly Zurita[2], Elena Ávalos[5], Ana Barrios[1], Julia Hernando[6], Javier Ortiz[7], Sebastián C. Rodriguez-García[3], Marianela Ciudad Sañudo[1], Celeste Marcos[5], Elena García Castillo[5], Leticia Fontán García-Rodrigo[2], Begoña González[4], Rosa Méndez[6], Isabel Iturrate[7], Ancor Sanz-García[8], Almudena Villa[1], Ana Sánchez-Azofra[5], Begoña Quicios[4], David Arribas[6], Jesús Álvarez Rodríguez[1], Pablo Patiño[4], Marina Trigueros[4], Miren Uriarte[3], Alexandra Martín-Ramírez[2], Cristina Arévalo Román[1], José María Galván-Román[1], Rosario García-Vicuña[3], Julio Ancochea[5], Cecilia Muñoz-Calleja[9], Elena Fernández-Ruiz[10], Rafael de la Cámara[7], Carmen Suárez Fernández[1], Isidoro González-Álvaro[3§], Diego A. Rodríguez-Serrano[4†§] and the PREDINMUN-COVID Group*

[1] Department of Internal Medicine, Hospital Universitario La Princesa, Madrid, Spain, [2] Department of Microbiology, Hospital Universitario La Princesa, Madrid, Spain, [3] Department of Rheumatology, Hospital Universitario La Princesa, Madrid, Spain, [4] Intensive Care Unit, Hospital Universitario La Princesa, Madrid, Spain, [5] Department of Pneumology, Hospital Universitario La Princesa, Madrid, Spain, [6] Department of Anesthesiology, Hospital Universitario La Princesa, Madrid, Spain, [7] Department of Hematology, Hospital Universitario La Princesa, Madrid, Spain, [8] Methodology Unit, Health Research Institute, Hospital Universitario La Princesa, IIS-IP, Madrid, Spain, [9] Department of Immunology, Hospital Universitario La Princesa, Madrid, Spain, [10] Molecular Biology Unit, Hospital Universitario La Princesa, Madrid, Spain

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Luis Garcia De Guadiana-Romualdo, Santa Lucía University General Hospital, Spain

Reviewed by:
José Miguel Urra, Hospital General Universitario de Ciudad Real, Spain
Zulvikar Syambani Ulhaq, National Research and Innovation Agency (BRIN), Indonesia

***Correspondence:**
Emilia Roy-Vallejo
eroyvallejo@gmail.com

†Present address:
Diego A. Rodríguez-Serrano, Intensive Care Unit, Hospital Universitario Príncipe de Asturias, Alcalá de Henares, Spain

‡These authors have contributed equally to this work and share first authorship

§These authors have contributed equally to this work and share senior authorship

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Infectious Diseases–Surveillance, Prevention and Treatment, a section of the journal Frontiers in Medicine

Received: *15 January 2022*
Accepted: *30 May 2022*
Published: *15 June 2022*

Background: Interleukin 6 (IL6) levels and SARS-CoV-2 viremia have been correlated with COVID-19 severity. The association over time between them has not been assessed in a prospective cohort. Our aim was to evaluate the relationship between SARS-CoV-2 viremia and time evolution of IL6 levels in a COVID-19 prospective cohort.

Methods: Secondary analysis from a prospective cohort including COVID-19 hospitalized patients from Hospital Universitario La Princesa between November 2020 and January 2021. Serial plasma samples were collected from admission until discharge. Viral load was quantified by Real-Time Polymerase Chain Reaction and IL6 levels with an enzyme immunoassay. To represent the evolution over time of both variables we used the graphic command *twoway* of Stata.

Results: A total of 57 patients were recruited, with median age of 63 years (IQR [53–81]), 61.4% male and 68.4% Caucasian. The peak of viremia appeared shortly after symptom onset in patients with persistent viremia (more than 1 sample with > 1.3 log10 copies/ml) and also in those with at least one IL6 > 30 pg/ml, followed by a progressive increase in IL6 around 10 days later. Persistent viremia in the first week of hospitalization was associated with higher levels of IL6. Both IL6 and SARS-CoV-2 viral load were higher in males, with a quicker increase with age.

Conclusion: In those patients with worse outcomes, an early peak of SARS-CoV-2 viral load precedes an increase in IL6 levels. Monitoring SARS-CoV-2 viral load during the first week after symptom onset may be helpful to predict disease severity in COVID-19 patients.

Keywords: SARS-CoV-2, viremia, interleukin 6 (IL-6), prognosis, COVID-19

INTRODUCTION

One of the most feared complications of the disease caused by the coronavirus SARS-CoV-2 (COVID-19), is the development of an Acute Respiratory Distress Syndrome (ARDS), which can affect 15.6–31% of patients (1). Siddiqui and Mehra (2) proposed that ARDS is part of the final stage of the disease, in which clinical features are mainly the consequence of the host hyperinflammatory response and a cytokine storm; whereas the stage I (early infection) is mainly caused by viral replication and the early immune response. However, to the best of our knowledge, this proposal has not been validated.

Since the outbreak of the COVID-19 pandemic, many efforts have been made to find early risk factors and biomarkers able to predict the evolution toward the cytokine storm. In this sense, older age, obesity and comorbidities such as hypertension, diabetes and coronary heart disease have been associated with higher risk of death (3, 4). On the other hand, increased levels of C reactive protein (CRP), lactate dehydrogenase (LDH), and D-dimer, among others, have been shown to be related to the development of ARDS and mortality (3, 5, 6).

In this context, Interleukin 6 (IL6) has been described as one of the most useful biomarkers (7). In a previous work, we showed that IL6 could be a severity biomarker but also a guide to select COVID-19 patients who could benefit from treatment with tocilizumab, an inhibitor of the IL6 receptor (8). Another important biomarker is the presence of SARS-CoV-2 RNA in peripheral blood (viremia), which has been associated with disease severity and a hyperinflammatory state (9, 10). Saji et al. (11) showed that the combination of SpO2/FiO2, IL6 and the presence of SARS-CoV-2 viremia at admission had the highest accuracy to predict fatal outcomes. Bermejo et al. (12) and Myhre et al. (13) found that the presence of SARS-CoV-2 viremia at admission correlated with increased levels of IL6, CRP, and ferritin. In addition, a proteomic analysis showed that the expression of viral response and interferon/monocytic pathway proteins such as IL6 and one of its regulators, the Nicotinamide phosporibosyl transferase (NAMPT), were upregulated in patients with quantifiable SARS-CoV-2 viremia at admission, compared to those with undetectable viremia (14).

In a previous study of our group, we found that viremia was associated with Intensive Care Unit (ICU) admission and in-hospital death, and it was a better biomarker than IL6 (10). In this regard, since SARS-CoV-2 infection is involved in triggering IL6 expression, viremia as an indicator of the systemic viral shedding, could be related with the IL6 response and be useful as an early biomarker (phase of viral response). Nevertheless, the factors determining an IL6 increase in COVID-19 patients have not been well established yet and the association over time between SARS-CoV-2 viremia and IL6, has not been assessed in a prospective cohort with serial samples.

Considering our previous results, the aim of this study was to evaluate the relationship between the presence of SARS-CoV-2 viremia and the time evolution and IL6 levels in a prospective cohort of COVID-19 hospitalized patients.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Study Design, Population, and Data Collection

This work is a secondary analysis of samples from a prospective observational cohort assembled to validate the predictive value of SARS-CoV-2 viremia (ongoing manuscript). The study included patients hospitalized for COVID-19 in Hospital Universitario La Princesa (HUP) between November 1st 2020 and January 15th 2021.

The inclusion criteria were: (a) positive Real-Time Reverse Transcription Polymerase Chain Reaction (rRT-PCR) for SARS-CoV-2 in nasopharyngeal and throat swabs at most 48 h prior to hospitalization; (b) acceptance to participate in the study and oral or written consent; (c) age older than 18 years. The exclusion criteria were: (a) patients without an initial viremia determination in the first 24–36 h after admission; (b) patients unlikely to be followed-up because they were candidates to be transferred to other health facilities.

Clinical, laboratory and therapeutic data were collected from electronic clinical records and included in an anonymized database. Baseline clinical and laboratory data are to those obtained at admission day.

The need for hospitalization was decided by the physicians at the emergency room based on clinical criteria, without the intervention of the research team. Patient's treatment and management was decided by each attending physician based on the hospital protocols and their clinical judgment. Attending physicians were blind to the viremia results.

Sample Size

The sample size was estimated in 49 patients to validate the primary objective of the study "SARS-CoV-2 viremia as a biomarker of disease severity" (ongoing manuscript) based on the results of our previous retrospective studies (10, 15); nevertheless, 57 patients were finally included.

Sample Collection

Serial plasma and serum samples were collected from admission until discharge. In the first week, samples were collected every 48 h, with the first sample in the first 24–36 h. Thereafter, samples were collected twice a week. All samples were frozen at –80°C and stored in the Microbiology Department facilities.

SARS-CoV-2 RNA Extraction and Detection

Firstly, a nucleic acid extraction of samples was performed by the automatic eMAG® Nucleic Acid Extraction System (Biomerieux, France). Detection of viremia was performed with rRT-PCR using TaqPath™ COVID-19 CE81 IVD RT-PCR Kit [Thermo Fisher Scientific, United States (TFS)], according to the manufacturer's instructions, by a QuantStudio™ 5 Real Time PCR System (Applied Biosystems, United States). Amplification curves were analyzed with QuantStudio™ Design and Analysis software version 2.4.3 (Applied Biosystems, United States) and interpreted by a clinical microbiologist. To increase sensitivity, two wells were used for each sample. Two positive controls (one of 20,000 copies and another of 200 copies) and two negative controls were added in each run in duplicate.

Quantification of Viral Load

A standard curve was established using a positive control with a known concentration (TaqPath Positive Control from TaqPath™ COVID-19 Control Kit) of 10,000 copies/μl of the SARS-CoV-2 genomic regions targeted by the TFS assay. Ten-fold serial dilutions of the positive control were made up to 1 copy. Nine wells of each of the concentrations and of the negative control were added to the run. The rRT-PCR was performed by QuantStudio™ 5 Real Time PCR System and a standard curve was obtained plotting DNA concentration against cycle threshold (Ct) values. The amplification curves were analyzed with QuantStudio™ Design and Analysis software version 2.4.3 (Applied Biosystems, United States). The results of the nine wells with 1 copy were omitted because they were widely dispersed.

Viral load was calculated from Ct values using the standard curve as reference and was expressed as copies/ml and the logarithm with base 10 (log10). Due to the variability and lack of accuracy obtained with the lower levels of SARS-CoV-2 viremia, only viremias > 1.3 log10 (20 copies/ml) were considered quantifiable.

Interleukin 6 Measurement

Serum samples collected in the same extraction as the plasma used for SARS-CoV-2 viremia determinations were used to assess IL6 levels. IL6 levels were retrospectively quantified in triplicate with the Human IL6 Duoset enzyme-immunoassay from R&D Systems Europe Ltd. (Abingdon, United Kingdom), following the manufacturer's instructions.

Variables

For analysis using viremia as a quantitative variable, all values were used. However, to define viremia as categorical, positive viremia was considered when values were higher than 1.3 log10 (namely 20 copies/ml, which was the threshold for quantifiable viremia) and negative when values were below this threshold. Persistent viremia was defined as more than one positive viremia in the first week of hospitalization.

Two different variables were used to evaluate IL6 levels: (a) a quantitative variable defined as IL6 concentration, expressed in pg/ml, (b) a dichotomic variable, which considered levels of IL6 as high when at least one IL6 determination was higher than 30 pg/ml or low if all determinations were below 30 pg/ml. This threshold was based on our previous study, where we showed that IL6 > 30 pg/ml was associated with poor respiratory outcomes (8). The average levels of IL6 and viral load were defined as the arithmetic mean of all their determinations in each patient.

Statistical Analysis

We used Stata 14.0 for Windows (Stata Corp. LP, College Station, TX, United States) for all the analysis described below. Quantitative variables were represented as median and Interquartile Range (IQR), and the Mann Whitney or Kruskall Wallis tests were used to assess significant differences, since all quantitative variables followed a non-normal distribution. Qualitative variables were described as counts and proportions and Chi square or Fisher's exact test was used for comparisons.

In order to comparatively show levels of IL6 and viral load through the two first weeks of follow-up, we used as time variable the number of days from the beginning of symptoms to collection of each sample. To represent the mean evolution over time of both variables we used the graphic command *twoway* from Stata with the option fractional polynomial prediction with 95% confidence interval (CI). Since it is well known that blockade of IL6 receptor with tocilizumab can result in an increase of IL6 serum levels (16), we decided to carry forward the last observation before tocilizumab treatment [last observation carried forward (LOCF) strategy] to replace IL6 values in the remaining visits of the first 2 weeks for those patients treated with tocilizumab in order to avoid the bias of excluding this important population (see comparative baseline characteristics in **Supplementary Table 1**). Furthermore, we also applied LOCT strategy for those patients who died or were discharged before the 5th visit (14th day after admission), in order to obtain a more homogeneous number of determinations all along the follow-up.

To determine which variables were associated with high levels of IL6, we performed a multivariable logistic regression analysis that was first modeled by adding all the variables with a *p*-value lower than 0.15 in the bivariable analysis. The final model was reached through backward stepwise removal of variables with *p*-value higher than 0.15.

Ethics

This study was approved by the Research Ethics Committee of Hospital Universitario La Princesa, Madrid (register number 4267; 22-10-2020), and it was carried out following the ethical principles established in the Declaration of Helsinki. As proposed by AEMPS (Agencia Española de Medicamentos y Productos Sanitarios, The Spanish Agency for Medicines and Medical Devices), only oral consent was required due to the COVID-19 emergency (17). However, a written information sheet was also

offered to all patients. After being informed about the study, all included patients (or their representatives) gave informed consent, which was registered in the electronic clinical chart.

This article was written following the STROBE initiative (Strengthening the Reporting of Observational studies in Epidemiology).

RESULTS

Study Population and Sample Characteristics

A total of 57 patients were recruited, with median age of 63 years (IQR 53–81), 61.4% were male, 68.4% Caucasian, and 75.4% had previous comorbidities. The median time from symptom onset to first sample was 8 days (IQR 4–10). Baseline clinical characteristics according to IL6 levels are shown in **Table 1**. During patients' hospitalization, 301 serum samples were collected, with a median number of 3 samples per patient (IQR 2-5).

Nine patients were treated with tocilizumab, who on average, showed data suggesting a more severe disease, although differences did not reach statistical significance (**Supplementary Table 1**).

Most patients who progressed to a severe disease started this evolution 7–14 days after the symptoms onset. In addition, patients with a more benign course were discharged at the end of the first week after admission. For clinical consistency, we decided to analyze only the samples corresponding to the first 2 weeks of hospitalization, a maximum of 5 samples per patient. Thus, IL6 levels were measured in 228 samples, with a median of 3.6 pg/ml (IQR 0–21 pg/ml). Baseline clinical characteristics of patients depending on IL6 status are shown in **Table 1**. SARS-CoV-2 viremia was determined in 234 samples, with the highest percentage of positive viremia (36.8%) at admission (visit 1).

Time Course of Interleukin 6 and SARS-CoV-2 Viremia

The average serum levels of IL6 and SARS-CoV-2 viral load were moderately but significantly correlated (r = 0.41, p = 0.0014; **Supplementary Figure 1**).

Figure 1A shows the evolution over time of IL6 and viremia analyzed using data from the whole population (including IL6 after tocilizumab treatment). The peak of viremia appeared early, at the first days after symptom onset (day 3–5), and quickly decreased. On the other hand, the highest levels of IL6 were found at day 20. The wide 95% CI suggested a high heterogeneity, especially at both extremes of the time course. **Figure 1B** shows the results when the LOCF strategy (see Statistical section for further information) was used to minimize the increase of IL6 induced by tocilizumab (see **Supplementary Figure 2** for raw data in cases treated or not with tocilizumab). With LOCF strategy, the peak of IL6 was smaller, but the time course of IL6 production was quite similar to that obtained from raw data. Hereinafter, the relationship between IL6 and SARS-CoV2 viral load shown corresponds to results obtained with the LOCF strategy.

Relationship Between Interleukin 6 and SARS-CoV-2 Viremia

A total of 19 patients had high IL6 (**Table 1**), of them 11 (57.9%) had persistent viremia compared to 5 patients (13.2%) in the low IL6 group (p = 0.001), with an odds ratio of 9.1 (95%CI 2.5–32.6) (**Figure 2E**). In the graphic representation of IL6 and viral load according to high/low IL6 (**Figures 2A,B**), an early and minor peak of IL6 was found in the low IL6 group, together with a small peak of viremia at day 4. On the other hand, patients with at least one IL6 above 30 pg/ml had an early high viremia around day 3 and a progressive increase of IL6 especially after day 12.

When the prediction of IL6 and viral load was calculated according to persistent viremia status, remarkable differences were obtained (**Figures 2C,D**). In the persistent viremia group, viral load showed a peak around day 4, whereas IL6 had a two-phase increase: one at the first days from symptom onset and then a subsequent progressive increase after day 5. Regarding non-persistent viremia the increase of IL6 was slow from symptom onset until day 20. The median of the average levels of IL6 were 3.6 pg/ml (IQR 1.0–9.2 pg/ml) in the non-persistent viremia group and 21.4 pg/ml (IQR 12.3–44.9) in patients with persistent viremia ($p < 0.001$).

Prediction of Interleukin 6 and SARS-CoV-2 Viremia According to Demographic Factors

The effect of demographic factors on IL6 levels and SARS-CoV-2 viremia was also assessed. The median of the average IL6 concentration was significantly higher in males (11.3 pg/ml [IQR 3.3–27.5] than in females (2.5 pg/ml [IQR 0.7–9.2 pg/ml]; p = 0.005). In the group of patients with high IL6, 84.2% were male compared to 50% in the group with low IL6 (p = 0.02). No differences were found in the average viral load (11.1 copies/ml [IQR 0–197.3 copies/ml] vs. 2.3 copies/ml [IQR 0–6.8 copies/ml]; p = 0.08) or in the percentage of patients with persistent viremia (34.3% vs. 18.2%; p = 0.24) between males and females, respectively. However, predicting curves for IL6 and viral load were substantially different depending on sex (**Figure 3A**). In males, curves had a fast increase in viral load with a peak around day 2 from symptom onset and a later rise in IL6 levels until day 20, while women showed a small increase in viral load and IL6 between day 2 and 7 approximately.

The effect of age on IL6 levels and viral load was also considered. The average levels of IL6 and viremia did not correlate with age (r = 0.21, p = 0.13; and r = 0.19, p = 0.16; respectively). Moreover, no differences were found when age was categorized as < 75 years and > 75 years (p = 0.57 and p = 0.88, for IL6 and viral load, respectively). In the group with high IL6, 31.6% of patients were older than 75 years, the same percentage as in the low IL6 group (p = 1). Regarding persistent viremia, the proportion of patients older than 75 years was 29.3% in the group

TABLE 1 | Baseline clinical characteristics of the study population according to IL6 levels.

	Study population (*n* = 57)	Low IL6 (*n* = 38)	High IL6 (*n* = 19)	*P*-value
Age; median (IQR)	63 (53–81)	60 (49–81)	72 (59–81)	0.21
Male sex; *n* (%)	35 (61.4)	19 (50)	16 (84.2)	0.02
Race/ethnicity; *n* (%)				0.009
-Caucasian	39 (68.4)	22 (57.9)	17 (89.4)	
-Latin-American	16 (28.1)	15 (39.5)	1 (5.3)	*0.01
-Asian	2 (3.5)	1 (2.6)	1 (5.3)	
Comorbidities; *n* (%)	43 (75.4)	30 (79)	13 (68.4)	0.5
Age-adjusted Charlson's Comorbidity Index; median (IQR)	3 (1–5)	2.5 (1–5)	4 (1–5)	0.37
Days from symptom onset to first sample; median (IQR)	8 (4–10)	8 (4–12)	6 (3–8)	0.12
Persistent viremia; *n* (%)	16 (28.1)	5 (13.2)	11 (57.9)	0.001
Clinical progression^; *n* (%)	12 (21.1)	3 (7.9)	9 (47.4)	0.001
Intensive Care Unit; *n* (%)	8 (14)	3 (7.9)	5 (26.3)	0.1
In-hospital mortality; *n* (%)	5 (8.8)	0	5 (26.3)	0.003

**Significant differences were only found between Caucasians and Latin-Americans. ^Clinical progression was defined as a worsening of at least one point on the WHO COVID Ordinal Outcomes Scale (33) during a 14-day follow-up after admission.*

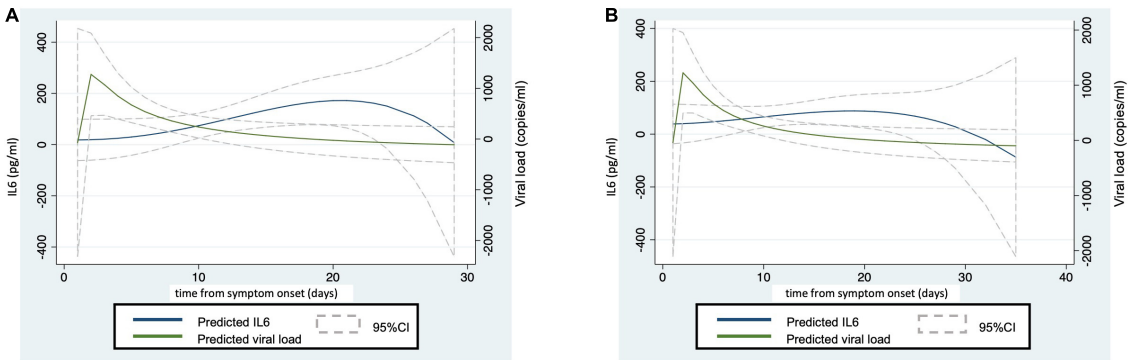


FIGURE 1 | The peak of viral load precedes the IL6 increase. Graphic representation of time-course of IL6 levels and SARS-CoV-2 viral load from symptom onset. **(A)** representation of raw data. **(B)** Representation of data after applying the LOCF strategy. The fractional polynomial prediction was performed using the *twoway* command of Stata.

with non-persistent viremia and 37.5% in those with persistent viremia ($p = 0.55$). In the prediction curves according to age and sex, all parameters increased with age except for viral load in males, which peaked between 40 and 50 years (**Figure 3B**).

Regarding ethnicity, there were only differences between Caucasians and Latin-Americans in the average IL6 levels (11.9 [IQR 2.9–35.2] vs. 2.9 [IQR 1.0–4.3]; $p = 0.005$), and the percentage of patients with high IL6 (89.5% vs. 5.3%, $p = 0.01$) (**Table 1**). No differences were found depending on ethnicity in the average viral load or the percentage of patients with persistent viremia.

Finally, a multivariable analysis showed that the presence of high IL6 was associated with persistent viremia (OR 10.0 [95%CI 2.0–49.5]; $p = 0.005$); conversely, female sex (OR 0.17 [0.03–0.9]; $p = 0.04$) and Latin-American origin (OR 0.06 [0.01–0.7]; $p = 0.02$) had a protective effect.

DISCUSSION

This study assessed the relationship between IL6 and SARS-CoV-2 viremia. The most relevant finding was the different time course of IL6 and viremia: the peak of viremia appeared shortly after symptom onset in patients with persistent viremia and also in those with at least one measure of IL6 > 30 pg/ml, in which it was followed days later by a progressive increase in IL6. Moreover, the presence of persistent viremia in the first week of hospitalization was associated with higher levels of IL6. Both IL6 and SARS-CoV-2 viral load were higher in males, with a progressive increase with age that occurred earlier in males.

Our findings are consistent with the COVID-19 phases first described by Siddiqui and Mehra (2). These authors described an early stage characterized by a viral response (SARS-CoV-2 viremia) and a final stage caused by a hyperinflammatory state characterized by increased levels of IL6. To date, only two studies have evaluated SARS-CoV-2 viremia and systemic cytokines in a longitudinal design, but none of them considered the different time course of the increase in viremia and IL6 (18, 19). Van Riel et al. (18) only included 20 patients and found that the levels of IL6 were associated with critical disease but not with the presence of viremia; while Brasen et al. (19) found and association between maximum viral load and IL6. Neither of them assessed the temporal course of both biomarkers. In our previous work (10),

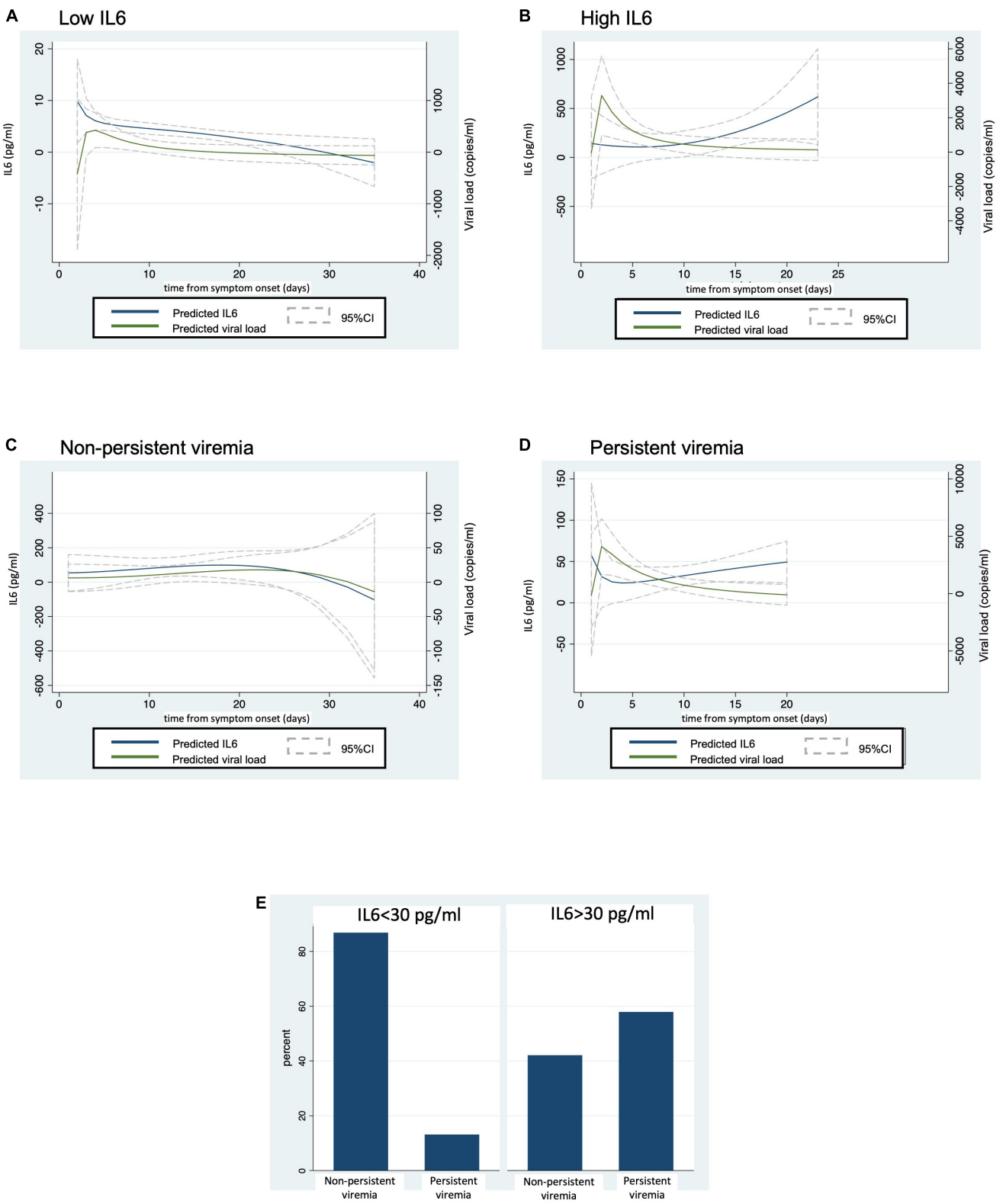


FIGURE 2 | Patients with worse outcomes have an early peak of SARS-CoV-2 viral load before a prominent increase in IL6 levels. Graphic representation of IL6 levels and SARS-CoV-2 viral load from symptom onset in: **(A)** patients with low IL6; **(B)** patients with at least one IL6 > 30 pg/ml (high IL6); **(C)** non-persistent viremia; and **(D)** persistent viremia. **(E)** Represents the percentage of patients with persistent viremia according to IL6 levels (low vs. high). **(A–D)** The fractional polynomial predictions were performed using the *twoway* command of Stata.

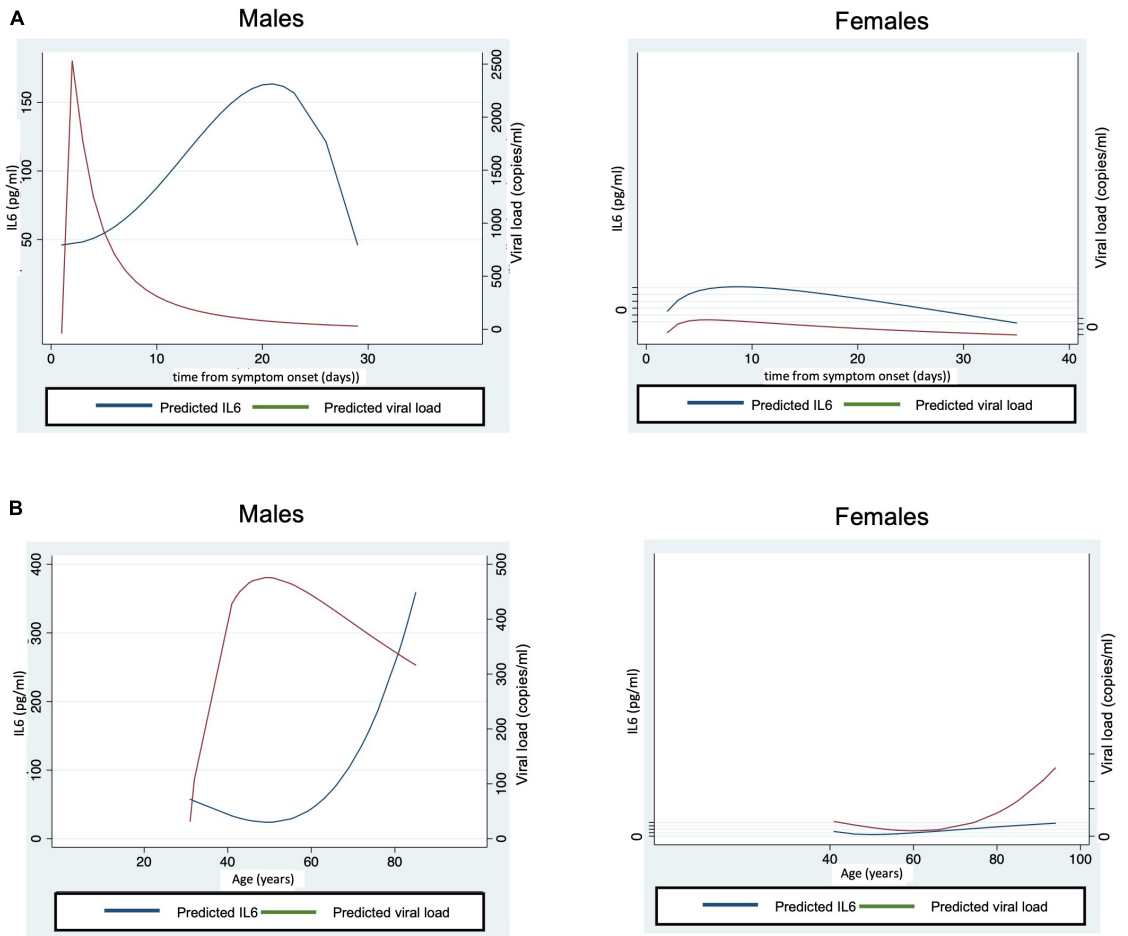


FIGURE 3 | Males had more relevant increases of IL6 and viral load. **(A)** Represents the levels of IL6 and viral load from symptom onset by sex (both panels using the same scale), while **(B)** shows levels of IL6 and viral load by age and sex (both panels using the same scale). The fractional polynomial predictions were performed using the *twoway* command of Stata.

we described that the presence of relevant SARS-CoV-2 viremia was associated with higher risk of death and ICU admission. Furthermore, viremia was the most useful biomarker for these outcomes, being superior to IL6, lymphopenia and LDH. In the present study, we show that the SARS-CoV-2 viremia appears early in the course of the disease, standing out as a relevant, simple and early biomarker.

Since the beginning of the pandemic, CRP, and IL6 levels have been used as prognostic biomarkers in COVID-19; in addition, IL6 activity has been targeted for treatment by the anti-IL-6 receptor antibody but also to guide treatment and predict response to tocilizumab (8, 20, 21). Moreover, a previous study of our group showed that high levels of IL6 (above 30 pg/ml) were associated with worse prognosis of COVID-19, and also with a better response to tocilizumab, thereby suggesting a role of IL6 levels in guiding treatment and predicting response to this therapeutic agent (8). However, Ong et al. (22) and Liu et al. (23) showed that IL6 in COVID-19 patients peaked after the worsening of respiratory function, suggesting that when proinflammatory biomarkers rise, lung damage might be already established. In our cohort, 68.8% of patients with persistent viremia had at least one IL6 $>$ 30 pg/ml in the later hyperinflammatory phase of the disease. Taking into account the high percentage of patients with persistent viremia who develop an hyperinflammatory response, these patients might be considered as candidates for intensive treatment and surveillance, or even for early treatment with IL6 blockade.

Nevertheless, these findings might not be extensive to all patients. A more severe course of COVID-19 and higher levels of IL6 have been previously described in older males (24). In this sense, genetic and hormonal factors have been proposed to be involved in age and sex related differences in COVID-19 (24, 25). One of the most studied SARS-CoV-2 related proteins is ACE2, the membrane receptor needed for the virus internalization, which is encoded by the gen of the same name located in the X chromosome (25, 26). ACE2 expression increases with age and in male sex in COVID-19 patients (27, 28). ACE2 expression also correlates with SARS-CoV-2 infectivity in cells of the respiratory tract (29) and with higher viral

loads in nasopharyngeal swabs (30). Whether endothelial and vascular ACE2 is related to viral load in peripheral blood has not been assessed yet, but it is plausible that higher levels of systemic ACE2 lead to increased viremia. Another proposed mechanism to explain sex differences is the effect of Toll Like Receptor (TLR) pathways, especially TLR7. This receptor, which recognizes viral single strain RNA and enhances IL6 production, is also located in X chromosome. TLR7 was one of the most important susceptibility genes found in an Italian cohort of COVID-19 patients, where 6.3% of young males with life-threatening disease presented missense variants of this gene (31).

Regarding ethnicity, patients with a Latin-American origin had lower levels of IL6 in our cohort. In this sense, other cytokines and chemokines such as MCP-1, IL-10, IL-15, CXCL10, and CCL2 have been associated with SARS-CoV-2 viremia (12, 18). It is possible that the immune response of COVID-19 patients is enhanced by molecular pathways different from IL6, which may play a relevant role in patients without an IL6 increase. However, this hypothesis needs to be further evaluated with studies with bigger sample size than our cohort.

This study has several limitations. First of all, the sample size of our cohort was small, although it was sufficient to find different patterns in the kinetics of IL6 and viral load. Secondly, all patients included were hospitalized and their first sample was obtained at a median of 7 days after symptom onset, therefore, data from the first days of the disease were limited. In addition, information about different variants of SARS-CoV-2 in our cohort could not be obtained because viral sequencing was not available in our facilities. However, at the time our study was performed, the most prevalent variant in Madrid was the original strain (32).

In conclusion, in those patients with worse outcomes, an early peak of SARS-CoV-2 viral load precedes around 5–10 days a prominent increase in IL6 levels. This finding was very clear in males older than 40 years. Therefore, monitoring SARS-CoV-2 viral load during the first week after symptom onset may be helpful to stratify the severity of patients and predict those who are at high risk of developing hyperinflammatory syndrome and ARDS.

DATA AVAILABILITY STATEMENT

The raw data supporting the conclusions of this article will be made available by the authors, without undue reservation.

ETHICS STATEMENT

The studies involving human participants were reviewed and approved by the Research Ethics Committee of Hospital Universitario La Princesa, Madrid. Written informed consent for participation was not required for this study in accordance with the national legislation and the institutional requirements.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

ER-V, LC, IG-A, and DR-S designed the study and wrote the first draft of the manuscript. MCL, EÁ, AB, JH, JO, SR-G, MCS, CM, EG, BG, RM, II, AV, AS-A, DA, JÁ, PP, MT, MU, JG-R, RG-V, JA, RC, and CS included patients in the study and collected data. BQ, CA, CM-C, and EF-R extracted and processed samples. ER-V, AT-M, NZ, AM-R, and LF performed laboratory determinations. ER-V, AS-G, and IG-A analyzed the data. All authors reviewed the final draft.

PREDINMUN-COVID GROUP

Internal Medicine-Infectious Diseases: Jesús Sanz[1], Pedro Casado[1], Ángela Gutiérrez[1], Azucena Bautista[1], Pilar Hernández[1], Nuria Ruiz Giménez[1], Berta Moyano[1], Paloma Gil[1], María Jesús Delgado[1], Pedro Parra[1], Beatriz Sánchez[1], Carmen Sáez[1], and Marta Fernández Rico[1].

Microbiology: Diego Domingo García[2], Teresa Alarcón Cavero[2], María Auxiliadora Semiglia Chong[2], and Ainhoa Gutiérrez Cobos[2].

Rheumatology: Santos Castañeda[3], Irene Llorente[3], Eva G. Tomero[3], Noelia García Castañeda[3], and Nuria Montes[3].

Intensive Care Unit: Cristina Dominguez Peña[4], David Jiménez Jiménez[4], Pablo Villamayor[4], and Alfonso Canabal[4].

Pneumology: Tamara Alonso[5], Carolina Cisneros[5], Claudia Valenzuela[5], Francisco Javier García Pérez[5], Rosa María Girón[5], Javier Aspa[5], Celeste Marcos[5], M. del Perpetuo Socorro Churruca[5], Enrique Zamora[5], Adrián Martínez[5], Mar Barrio Mayo[5], and Rosalina Henares Espi[5].

Immunology: Francisco Sánchez-Madrid[9], Enrique Martín Gayo[9], Ildefonso Sánchez-Cerrillo[9], Ana Marcos Jimenez[9], Pedro Martínez-Fleta[9], Celia López-Sanz[9], Ligia Gabrie[9], Luciana del Campo Guerola[9], and Reyes Tejedor[9].

Molecular Biology: Rosa Carracedo Rodríguez[10].

FUNDING

This study was funded with grants: "Fondos Supera COVID19" by Banco Santander and CRUE to CS, RG-V, CM-C, and JÁ; RD16/0011/0012 and PI18/0371 to IG, from Ministerio de Economía y Competitividad (Instituto de Salud Carlos III) and co-funded by European regional development fund (ERDF) "A way to make Europe"; and co-financed by the Community of Madrid through the COVID-2019 Aid. The work of ER-V has been funded by a Rio-Hortega grant CM19/00149 from the Ministerio de Economía y Competitividad (Instituto de Salud Carlos III) and co-funded by the European Regional Development Fund (ERDF) "A way to make Europe." SR-G was funded by the Spanish Rheumatology Foundation (grants for physicians-researchers 2018–2021). None of these sponsors have had any role in study design; in the

collection, analysis, and interpretation of data; in the writing of the report; and in the decision to submit the article for publication.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We thank our patients and relatives for agreeing with the use of pseudonymized clinical data and surpluses of clinical samples to perform this study, and Manuel Gomez Gutierrez, for his excellent editing assistance.

SUPPLEMENTARY MATERIAL

The Supplementary Material for this article can be found online at: https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fmed.2022.855639/full#supplementary-material

REFERENCES

1. Li X, Ma X. Acute respiratory failure in COVID-19: is it "typical" ARDS? *Crit Care.* (2020) 24:198. doi: 10.1186/s13054-020-02911-9
2. Siddiqi HK, Mehra MR. COVID-19 illness in native and immunosuppressed states: a clinical-therapeutic staging proposal. *J Heart Lung Transpl.* (2020) 39:405–7. doi: 10.1016/j.healun.2020.03.012
3. Tian W, Jiang W, Yao J, Nicholson CJ, Li RH, Sigurslid HH, et al. Predictors of mortality in hospitalized COVID-19 patients: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *J Med Virol.* (2020) 92:1875–83. doi: 10.1002/jmv.26050
4. Gallo Marin B, Aghagoli G, Lavine K, Yang L, Siff EJ, Chiang SS, et al. Predictors of COVID -19 severity: a literature review. *Rev Med Virol.* (2021) 31:1–10. doi: 10.1002/rmv.2146
5. Zhou F, Yu T, Du R, Fan G, Liu Y, Liu Z, et al. Clinical course and risk factors for mortality of adult inpatients with COVID-19 in Wuhan, China: a retrospective cohort study. *Lancet.* (2020) 395:1054–62. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(20)30566-3
6. Zhang JJY, Lee KS, Ang LW, Leo YS, Young BE. Risk factors for severe disease and efficacy of treatment in patients infected with COVID-19: a systematic review, meta-analysis, and meta-regression analysis. *Clin Infect Dis.* (2020) 71:2199–206. doi: 10.1093/cid/ciaa576
7. Mesas AE, Cavero-Redondo I, Álvarez-Bueno C, Sarriá Cabrera MA, Maffei de Andrade S, Sequí-Dominguez I, et al. Predictors of in-hospital COVID-19 mortality: a comprehensive systematic review and meta-analysis exploring differences by age, sex and health conditions. *PLoS One.* (2020) 15:e0241742. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0241742
8. Galván-Román JM, Rodríguez-García SC, Roy-Vallejo E, Marcos-Jiménez A, Sánchez-Alonso S, Fernández-Díaz C, et al. IL-6 serum levels predict severity and response to Tocilizumab in COVID-19: an observational study. *J Allergy Clin Immunol.* (2020) 147:72.e–80.e. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2020.09.018
9. Tang K, Wu L, Luo Y, Gong B. Quantitative assessment of SARS-CoV-2 RNAemia and outcome in patients with coronavirus disease 2019. *J Med Virol.* (2021) 93:3165–75. doi: 10.1002/jmv.26876
10. Rodríguez-Serrano DA, Roy-Vallejo E, Zurita Cruz ND, Martín Ramírez A, Rodríguez-García SC, Arevalillo-Fernández N, et al. Detection of SARS-CoV-2 RNA in serum is associated with increased mortality risk in hospitalized COVID-19 patients. *Sci Rep.* (2021) 11:13134. doi: 10.1038/s41598-021-92497-1
11. Saji R, Nishii M, Sakai K, Miyakawa K, Yamaoka Y, Ban T, et al. Combining IL-6 and SARS-CoV-2 RNAaemia-based risk stratification for fatal outcomes of COVID-19. *PLoS One.* (2021) 16:e0256022. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0256022
12. Bermejo-Martin JF, González-Rivera M, Almansa R, Micheloud D, Tedim AP, Domínguez-Gil M, et al. Viral RNA load in plasma is associated with critical illness and a dysregulated host response in COVID-19. *Critic Care.* (2020) 24:691. doi: 10.1186/s13054-020-03398-0
13. Myhre PL, Prebensen C, Jonassen CM, Berdal JE, Omland T. SARS-CoV-2 viremia is associated with inflammatory, but not cardiovascular biomarkers, in patients hospitalized for COVID-19. *JAHA.* (2021) 10:e019756. doi: 10.1161/JAHA.120.019756
14. Li Y, Schneider AM, Mehta A, Sade-Feldman M, Kays KR, Gentili M, et al. SARS-CoV-2 viremia is associated with distinct proteomic pathways and predicts COVID-19 outcomes. *J Clin Investig.* (2021) 131:e148635. doi: 10.1172/JCI148635
15. Martín Ramírez A, Zurita Cruz ND, Gutiérrez-Cobos A, Rodríguez Serrano DA, González Álvaro I, Roy Vallejo E, et al. Evaluation of two RT-PCR techniques for SARS-CoV-2 RNA detection in serum for microbiological diagnosis. *J Virol Methods.* (2022) 300:114411. doi: 10.1016/j.jviromet.2021.114411
16. Nishimoto N, Terao K, Mima T, Nakahara H, Takagi N, Kakehi T. Mechanisms and pathologic significances in increase in serum interleukin-6 (IL-6) and soluble IL-6 receptor after administration of an anti-IL-6 receptor antibody, tocilizumab, in patients with rheumatoid arthritis and Castleman disease. *Blood.* (2008) 112:3959–64. doi: 10.1182/blood-2008-05-155846
17. The Spanish Agency for Medicine and Health Products [Agencia Española de Medicamentos y Productos Sanitarios (AEMPS)]. *Exceptional Measures Applicable to Clinical Trials to Manage Problems Arising from the COVID-19 Emergency*. (2022). Available online at: https://www.aemps.gob.es/informa-en/exceptional-measures-applicable-to-clinical-trials-to-manage-problems-arising-from-the-covid-19-emergency/?lang=en (accessed January 11, 2022)
18. van Riel D, Embregts CWE, Sips GJ, van den Akker JPC, Endeman H, van Nood E, et al. Temporal kinetics of RNAemia and associated systemic cytokines in hospitalized COVID-19 patients. *mSphere* (2021) 6:e0031121. doi: 10.1128/mSphere.00311-21
19. Brasen CL, Christensen H, Olsen DA, Kahns S, Andersen RF, Madsen JB, et al. Daily monitoring of viral load measured as SARS-CoV-2 antigen and RNA in blood, IL-6, CRP and complement C3d predicts outcome in patients hospitalized with COVID-19. *Clin Chem Lab Med.* (2021) 59:1988–97. doi: 10.1515/cclm-2021-0694
20. The Spanish Agency for Medicine and Health Products - [Agencia Española de Medicamentos y Productos Sanitarios (AEMPS)]. *Treatments Available for the Management of Respiratory Infection by SARS-CoV-2 - [Tratamientos Disponibles Para el Manejo de la Infección Respiratoria por SARS-CoV-2]. [Treatment Recommendations]*. (2020). Available online at: https://www.aemps.gob.es/laAEMPS/docs/medicamentos-disponibles-SARS-CoV-2-16-4-2020.pdf (accessed April 17, 2020)
21. Abani O, Abbas A, Abbas F, Abbas M, Abbasi S, Abbass H, et al. Tocilizumab in patients admitted to hospital with COVID-19 (RECOVERY): a randomised, controlled, open-label, platform trial. *Lancet.* (2021) 397:1637–45. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(21)00676-0
22. Ong EZ, Chan YFZ, Leong WY, Lee NMY, Kalimuddin S, Haja Mohideen SM, et al. A dynamic immune response shapes COVID-19 progression. *Cell Host Microbe.* (2020) 27:879.e–82.e. doi: 10.1016/j.chom.2020.03.021
23. Liu Z, Li J, Chen D, Gao R, Zeng W, Chen S, et al. Dynamic interleukin-6 level changes as a prognostic indicator in patients with COVID-19. *Front Pharmacol.* (2020) 11:1093. doi: 10.3389/fphar.2020.01093
24. Bonafè M, Prattichizzo F, Giuliani A, Storci G, Sabbatinelli J, Olivieri F. Inflamm-aging: why older men are the most susceptible to SARS-CoV-2 complicated outcomes. *Cytokine Growth Factor Rev.* (2020) 53:33–7. doi: 10.1016/j.cytogfr.2020.04.005

25. Rehman S, Ravinayagam V, Nahvi I, Aldossary H, Al-Shammari M, Amiri MSA, et al. Immunity, sex hormones, and environmental factors as determinants of COVID-19 disparity in women. *Front Immunol.* (2021) 12:680845. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.680845
26. Zhang H, Penninger JM, Li Y, Zhong N, Slutsky AS. Angiotensin-converting enzyme 2 (ACE2) as a SARS-CoV-2 receptor: molecular mechanisms and potential therapeutic target. *Intens Care Med.* (2020) 46:586–90. doi: 10.1007/s00134-020-05985-9
27. Peng J, Sun J, Zhao J, Deng X, Guo F, Chen L. Age and gender differences in ACE2 and TMPRSS2 expressions in oral epithelial cells. *J Transl Med.* (2021) 19:358. doi: 10.1186/s12967-021-03037-4
28. Swärd P, Edsfeldt A, Reepalu A, Jehpsson L, Rosengren BE, Karlsson MK. Age and sex differences in soluble ACE2 may give insights for COVID-19. *Crit Care.* (2020) 24:221. doi: 10.1186/s13054-020-02942-2
29. Hou YJ, Okuda K, Edwards CE, Martinez DR, Asakura T, Dinnon KH, et al. SARS-CoV-2 reverse genetics reveals a variable infection gradient in the respiratory tract. *Cell.* (2020) 182:429.e–46.e. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2020.05.042
30. Lieberman NAP, Peddu V, Xie H, Shrestha L, Huang M-L, Mears MC, et al. In vivo antiviral host transcriptional response to SARS-CoV-2 by viral load, sex, and age. *PLoS Biol.* (2020) 18:e3000849. doi: 10.1371/journal.pbio.3000849
31. Fallerini C, Daga S, Mantovani S, Benetti E, Picchiotti N, Francisci D, et al. Association of Toll-like receptor 7 variants with life-threatening COVID-19 disease in males: findings from a nested case-control study. *Elife.* (2021) 10:e67569. doi: 10.7554/eLife.67569
32. Dirección General de Salud Pública de la Comunidad de Madrid. *Informe Semanal de Vigilancia Epidemiológica de la COVID-19*. (2021). Available online at: https://www.comunidad.madrid/servicios/salud/coronavirus (accessed December 19, 2021)
33. World Health Organization. *WHO R&D Blueprint. Novel Coronavirus COVID-19 Therapeutic Trial Synopsis*. (2020). Available online at: https://www.who.int/blueprint/priority-diseases/key-action/COVID-19_Treatment_Trial_Design_Master_Protocol_synopsis_Final_18022020.pdf (accessed March 11, 2020)

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's Note: All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

Citation: Roy-Vallejo E, Cardeñoso L, Triguero-Martínez A, Chicot Llano M, Zurita N, Ávalos E, Barrios A, Hernando J, Ortiz J, Rodríguez-García SC, Ciudad Sañudo M, Marcos C, García Castillo E, Fontán García-Rodrigo L, González B, Méndez R, Iturrate I, Sanz-García A, Villa A, Sánchez-Azofra A, Quicios B, Arribas D, Álvarez Rodríguez J, Patiño P, Trigueros M, Uriarte M, Martín-Ramírez A, Arévalo Román C, Galván-Román JM, García-Vicuña R, Ancochea J, Muñoz-Calleja C, Fernández-Ruiz E, de la Cámara R, Suárez Fernández C, González-Álvaro I, Rodríguez-Serrano DA and the PREDINMUN-COVID Group (2022) SARS-CoV-2 Viremia Precedes an IL6 Response in Severe COVID-19 Patients: Results of a Longitudinal Prospective Cohort. Front. Med. 9:855639. doi: 10.3389/fmed.2022.855639

frontiers | Frontiers in Medicine

ORIGINAL RESEARCH
published: 14 July 2022
doi: 10.3389/fmed.2022.897990

One Year Overview and Follow-Up in a Post-COVID Consultation of Critically Ill Patients

Jessica González[1,2,3,4], María Zuil[1,2,3,4], Iván D. Benítez[2,3,4], David de Gonzalo-Calvo[2,3,4], María Aguilar[1,2], Sally Santisteve[1,2,3,4], Rafaela Vaca[1,2], Olga Minguez[1,2], Faty Seck[1,2], Gerard Torres[1,2,3,4], Jordi de Batlle[2,3,4], Silvia Gómez[1,2,3,4], Silvia Barril[1,2,3,4], Anna Moncusí-Moix[2,3,4], Aida Monge[1,2,3,4], Clara Gort-Paniello[2,3,4], Ricard Ferrer[4,5], Adrián Ceccato[4], Laia Fernández[4,6], Ana Motos[4,6], Jordi Riera[4,5], Rosario Menéndez[4,7], Darío Garcia-Gasulla[8], Oscar Peñuelas[4,9], Gonzalo Labarca[10,11], Jesús Caballero[12], Carme Barberà[13], Antoni Torres[4,6] and Ferran Barbé[1,2,3,4] on behalf of the CIBERESUCICOVID Project (COV20/00110, ISCIII)*

[1] Department of Pulmonary, Hospital Universitari Arnau de Vilanova and Santa Maria, Lleida, Spain, [2] Translational Research in Respiratory Medicine Group, Lleida, Spain, [3] Lleida Biomedical Research Institute, Lleida, Spain, [4] Centro de Investigación Biomédica en Red (CIBER) of Respiratory Diseases, Institute of Health Carlos III, Madrid, Spain, [5] Intensive Care Department, Vall d'Hebron Hospital Universitari, Shock, Organ Dysfunction and Resuscitation (SODIR) Research Group, Vall d'Hebron Institut de Recerca, Barcelona, Spain, [6] Department of Pulmonary, Hospital Clinic, Universitat de Barcelona, Institut d'Investigacions Biomèdiques August Pi i Sunyer (IDIBAPS), Barcelona, Spain, [7] Department of Pulmonary, University and Polytechnic Hospital La Fe, Valencia, Spain, [8] Barcelona Supercomputing Center, Barcelona, Spain, [9] Hospital Universitario de Getafe, Madrid, Spain, [10] Faculty of Medicine, University of Concepción, Concepción, Chile, [11] Department of Clinical Biochemistry and Immunology, Faculty of Pharmacy, Concepción, Chile, [12] Intensive Care Department, Hospital Universitari Arnau de Vilanova de Lleida, Lleida, Spain, [13] Intensive Care Department, Hospital Universitari Santa Maria de Lleida, Lleida, Spain

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Enrico Heffler,
Humanitas University, Italy

Reviewed by:
Claudia Crimi,
Gaspare Rodolico Hospital, Italy
Felipe González-Seguel,
Universidad del Desarrollo, Chile

***Correspondence:**
Ferran Barbé
febarbe.lleida.ics@gencat.cat

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Pulmonary Medicine, a section of the journal Frontiers in Medicine

Received: 16 March 2022
Accepted: 20 June 2022
Published: 14 July 2022

Citation:
González J, Zuil M, Benítez ID, de Gonzalo-Calvo D, Aguilar M, Santisteve S, Vaca R, Minguez O, Seck F, Torres G, de Batlle J, Gómez S, Barril S, Moncusí-Moix A, Monge A, Gort-Paniello C, Ferrer R, Ceccato A, Fernández L, Motos A, Riera J, Menéndez R, Garcia-Gasulla D, Peñuelas O, Labarca G, Caballero J, Barberà C, Torres A and Barbé F (2022) One Year Overview and Follow-Up in a Post-COVID Consultation of Critically Ill Patients. Front. Med. 9:897990. doi: 10.3389/fmed.2022.897990

The long-term clinical management and evolution of a cohort of critical COVID-19 survivors have not been described in detail. We report a prospective observational study of COVID-19 patients admitted to the ICU between March and August 2020. The follow-up in a post-COVID consultation comprised symptoms, pulmonary function tests, the 6-minute walking test (6MWT), and chest computed tomography (CT). Additionally, questionnaires to evaluate the prevalence of post-COVID-19 syndrome were administered at 1 year. A total of 181 patients were admitted to the ICU during the study period. They were middle-aged (median [IQR] of 61 [52;67]) and male (66.9%), with a median ICU stay of 9 (5–24.2) days. 20% died in the hospital, and 39 were not able to be included. A cohort of 105 patients initiated the follow-up. At 1 year, 32.2% persisted with respiratory alterations and needed to continue the follow-up. Ten percent still had moderate/severe lung diffusion (DLCO) involvement (<60%), and 53.7% had a fibrotic pattern on CT. Moreover, patients had a mean (SD) number of symptoms of 5.7 ± 4.6, and 61.3% met the criteria for post-COVID syndrome at 1 year. During the follow-up, 46 patients were discharged, and 16 were transferred to other consultations. Other conditions, such as emphysema (21.6%), COPD (8.2%), severe neurocognitive disorders

(4.1%), and lung cancer (1%) were identified. A high use of health care resources is observed in the first year. In conclusion, one-third of critically ill COVID-19 patients need to continue follow-up beyond 1 year, due to abnormalities on DLCO, chest CT, or persistent symptoms.

Keywords: COVID-19, CT abnormalities, intensive care unit (ICU), lung function, SARS, SARS-CoV-2, post-COVID syndrome, sequelae

INTRODUCTION

Since the beginning of the severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2) infection in December 2019, more than 300 million COVID-19 cases have been confirmed globally, and more than 5.7 million people have died (1). A far from negligible proportion of hospitalized patients (20–67%) may develop a more severe disease resulting in acute respiratory distress syndrome (ARDS) (2, 3). This has generated a surge of patients who require respiratory support with invasive or non-invasive mechanical ventilation (IMV and NIMV) (3, 4), overburdening ICUs worldwide.

COVID-19 continues to be a public health emergency of international concern due to the enormous global disease burden. As a result of this situation, there is growing interest in the long-term sequelae after recovery from acute COVID-19. Previous reports indicate that at 6 months of follow-up, at least three-quarters of COVID-19 survivors discharged from the hospital still had persisting symptoms (5–7). Importantly, patients with more severe acute disease and those who were critically ill during their hospital stay had a higher risk of lung diffusion impairment (up to 56%) and radiological abnormalities (4, 6). To date, the literature on 1-year outcomes after hospital discharge is diverse (8, 9) and has not focused on critically ill COVID-19 survivors. Specifically, a study published recently (10) found that those who were critically ill during the hospital stay presented more pulmonary damage on chest CT (87%) and lung diffusing impairment (54%) at the 12-month follow-up.

In this respect, we aimed to describe what happens to the patients who needed ICU admission due to COVID-19 infection 1 year after their hospital discharge. We deeply describe the clinical follow-up, which includes an evaluation of symptoms, respiratory assessment (including lung volumes, DLCO, and 6-minute walking test) and a chest CT scan 3, 6, and 12 months after hospital discharge. Moreover, a questionnaire to evaluate persistent symptoms and post-COVID syndrome was performed at 1 year of follow-up in all patients.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Study Design and Population

This was a prospective observational study performed in patients who had a critical care admission due to COVID-19 between March and August 2020 in Hospital Universitari Arnau de Vilanova and Hospital Universitari Santa Maria in Lleida (Spain). The study is a subset of the ongoing multicenter study CIBERESUCICOVID (NCT04457505) and follows the Strengthening the Reporting of Observational Studies (STROBE) statement.

The study was approved by the Medical Ethics Committee (CEIC/2273). Informed consent was acquired (written and/or verbal) from all patients.

The main objective of this study was to describe the following at 1 year after a critical COVID-19 infection: (1) a general perspective of these patients, (2) the follow-up of the survivors in the context of a clinical post-COVID unit, and (3) the prevalence of post-COVID syndrome in these patients.

Inclusion and Exclusion Criteria

All patients were positive for SARS-CoV-2, were older than 18 years and had been admitted to the ICU. Follow-up of patients who survived was based on the following exclusion criteria: (i) treatment with palliative care, (ii) follow-up in another center, and (iii) severe mental disability that made it impossible to assess pulmonary function.

Clinical Data Collection

Clinical Data During Hospital Stay

Patient sociodemographic and comorbidity data and clinical, vital, ventilator, and laboratory parameters were recorded at the hospital and ICU admission. We also collected data on the length of ICU and hospital stays, the duration of mechanical ventilation and the need for and duration of prone positioning, treatments received, complications during hospitalization and death.

Follow-Up Visit in the Post-COVID Unit

Patients were evaluated at 3, 6, and 12 months after hospital discharge. General and respiratory symptoms, as well as quality of life and anxiety and depression, were assessed as previously described (11). The protocols for the pulmonary function tests, 6-minute walking test and chest CT scan of the thorax were also previously described (9).

The post-COVID unit is a consultation based on the joint evaluation of a pulmonologist (JG), two nurses (MA, SS), and a physiotherapist (AM) with experience in the management of post-COVID and chronic respiratory patients. Patients were discharged when they had clinically recovered from pulmonary damage due to COVID-19. Nevertheless, many others were referred to other consultations due to previous existing pulmonary conditions (such as COPD or emphysema) or other comorbidities (neurological, cardiological, etc.).

Abbreviations: CT, computed tomography; COVID-19, coronavirus disease 2019; ICU, intensive care unit; ARDS, acute respiratory distress syndrome; SARS-CoV-2, severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2; 6MWT, 6-minute walking test.

Post-COVID Syndrome

We aimed to describe post-COVID syndrome prevalence after 12 months of hospital discharge in all critical COVID-19 survivors. There have been several definitions of this condition proposed in the last year (12). A recent study supported by the World Health Organization (WHO) (13) suggested post-acute COVID-19 as the presence of symptoms such as fatigue, shortness of breath, and cognitive dysfunction that impact daily quality of life after 3 months of probable or confirmed SARS-CoV-2 infection, which are not explained by other alternative diagnoses. Symptoms might be persistent or new onset within at least 2 months.

We evaluated these domains (fatigue, shortness of breath, and cognitive dysfunction) by using standardized and validated questionnaires. The Functional Assessment of Chronic Illness Therapy (FACIT) is a questionnaire that assesses self-conception of fatigue and its impact on health-related quality of life in the last 7 days. It contains 13 items from 0 (not very fatigued) to 4 (very fatigued), where a higher score indicates a better quality of life (14, 15). The British Columbia Cognitive Complaints Inventory (BC-CCI) is a 6-item scale that measures perceived cognitive impairments such as problems with concentration, memory, expressing thoughts, word finding, slow thinking, and difficulty solving problems in the past 7 days (16). A higher score reveals more severe cognitive complaints (17). Finally, we used the modified Medical Research Council (mMRC) scale to define the presence of dyspnea in routine clinical practice.

Statistical Analysis

Descriptive statistics of the mean (standard deviation) and median (25th percentile; 75th percentile) were estimated for quantitative variables with normal and non-normal distributions, respectively. The absolute and relative frequencies were calculated for qualitative variables. Relative frequencies were calculated excluding missing data. Categorical variables were compared using the chi-squared test or Fisher's exact test, whereas continuous variables were compared using the non-parametric Mann–Whitney *U* test or *t*-test, depending on whether the variable was normally distributed (Shapiro Wilk test). The *p*-value for the trend was computed from the Pearson test when the variable was normal and from the Spearman test when it was continuous non-normally distributed. For categorical variables, the p value for the trend was computed from the Mantel–Haenszel test. The p value threshold defining statistical significance in all analyses was set at 0.05. Data management and statistical analyses were performed using R (version 4.0.2; R Foundation for Statistical Computing) (18).

RESULTS

General Description of Hospital Stay

A total of 181 patients were admitted to the ICU due to COVID-19 between March and August 2020. Briefly, they were predominantly middle-aged (median [IQR] 61 [52–67] years old) males (66.9%) with obesity, hypertension and diabetes mellitus as the most frequent comorbidities. Of the total cohort, 37 (20.4%) patients did not survive hospital stay. As expected, the non-survivors showed higher comorbidity, were more severe at ICU admission and presented more frequently with acute renal failure than survivors (**Table 1**; **Supplementary Table 1**).

TABLE 1 | Baseline characteristics.

	ALL ***n*** **= 181** **Median [IQR], mean (sd) or n (%)**	**Survivors** ***n*** **= 144** **Median [IQR], mean (sd) or n (%)**	**Non-survivors** ***n*** **= 37** **Median [IQR], mean (sd) or n (%)**	***P*-value**	***n***
Sociodemographic data					
Age, *years*	61.0 [52.0;67.0]	60.0 [48.0;66.0]	67.0 [62.0;73.0]	**<0.001**	181
Sex, *female*	60 (33.1%)	51 (35.4%)	9 (24.3%)	0.279	181
Smoking history				0.038	181
Non-smoker	90 (49.7%)	74 (51.4%)	16 (43.2%)		
Former	57 (31.5%)	49 (34.0%)	8 (21.6%)		
Current	12 (6.63%)	7 (4.86%)	5 (13.5%)		
Unknown	22 (12.2%)	14 (9.72%)	8 (21.6%)		
Time from symptoms to hospital admission, *days*	7.00 [5.00;9.00]	7.00 [5.00;9.00]	6.00 [4.00;8.00]	0.336	180
Time from symptoms to ICU admission, *days*	8.00 [6.00;11.0]	8.00 [7.00;11.0]	8.00 [5.00;11.0]	0.678	180
Comorbidities					
Obesity	81 (45.5%)	60 (42.6%)	21 (56.8%)	0.174	178
Hypertension	78 (43.1%)	58 (40.3%)	20 (54.1%)	0.186	181
Diabetes mellitus (Type I/II)	42 (23.2%)	25 (17.4%)	17 (45.9%)	**0.001**	181
Chronic heart disease	22 (12.2%)	13 (9.03%)	9 (24.3%)	**0.021**	181
COPD/Bronchiectasis	14 (7.73%)	9 (6.25%)	5 (13.5%)	0.166	181
Chronic renal disease	11 (6.08%)	6 (4.17%)	5 (13.5%)	**0.049**	181
Asthma	10 (5.52%)	10 (6.94%)	0 (0.00%)	0.218	181
HIV	2 (1.10%)	1 (0.69%)	1 (2.70%)	0.368	181
Immunological disorders	1 (0.55%)	0 (0.00%)	1 (2.70%)	0.204	181

IQR, interquartile range [p25;p75]; sd, standard deviation; HIV, human immunodeficiency virus. Bold values are statistically significant p-values.

Focusing on the survivors, the median (IQR) ICU stay was 9 (5–24.2) days, and the overall hospitalization duration was 22 (13–37) days. During the ICU stay, 50.7% of patients required IMV with a median (IQR) duration of 17 (10–25) days. Prone positioning was needed in 47.2% of the patients. Patients were mostly treated with corticosteroids (79.2%), hydroxychloroquine (59.7%), lopinavir/ritonavir (56.9%), tocilizumab (49.3%), and remdesivir (25.0%). Moreover, 95.8% of patients received thromboprophylaxis therapy, and 96.5% received antibiotic therapy. The most frequent complications were septic shock (25.7%) and acute renal failure (16.7%) (**Table 1**; **Supplementary Table 1**).

Post-COVID Unit: Clinical Follow-Up

Figure 1 shows the flowchart of the study and the clinical management during the clinical consultation. After hospital discharge, of the 144 eligible patients, 36 were unreachable or decided not to participate in the follow-up, one was severely disabled, and two underwent follow-up in another center. This left 105 patients who started the clinical follow-up in the post-COVID unit at 3 months after hospital discharge. Patients who did not attend the follow-up visit showed similar sociodemographic and clinical characteristics (except smoking habit and hospital duration) to the patients who did attend the consultation (**Supplementary Table 2**).

Three-Month Follow-Up

Of the 105 patients, 97 and 93 were able to perform pulmonary function tests and 6MWTs, respectively (**Table 2**). At this point, the proportions of patients with abnormal TLC and DLCO were 38.6 and 82%, respectively. In general, the patients had exercise test results that were lower than expected values (19) with a mean (SD) percent predicted 6-minute walk distance (PP-6MWD) of 83.7% (26) and an average oxygen saturation of 95.3% (1.98). The CT scans showed a high proportion of lung affectation, most frequently with ground-glass opacities (56.6%), followed by mixed ground-glass opacities (29.3%) and consolidation (17.2%). Forty-three (43.4%) and 28 (28.3%) patients showed reticular and fibrotic patterns, respectively, and the mean (SD) of pulmonary lobes affected by ground-glass or consolidation was 3.0 (2.0) with a mean (SD) TSS of 5.8 (4.6) (**Table 2**).

After the clinical and functional evaluations, 15 patients were discharged and another 3 transferred for the following consultations: 2 for virtual pulmonary nodules consultation and 1 for psychiatry consultation (**Figure 1**). Consequently, 83% of patients required a second follow-up visit in the post-COVID unit (**Figure 2A**).

Six-Month Follow-Up

Before this point, one patient died, and another was unreachable and did not attend the follow-up, so 85 patients were evaluated (**Figure 1**). Of these followed patients, 79 had available pulmonary function tests, showing proportions of abnormal TLC and DLCO of 31.5 and 83.6%, respectively. The PP-6MWD mean (SD) was 91.4% (19.9). Chest CT showed a slight improvement in some parameters regarding density, type of lesions, and TSS (**Table 2**).

After the clinical assessment, the clinician decided to discharge 15 patients and to transfer another 13 for different consultations: ten to other pulmonary consultations (five to COPD/emphysema and the rest to asthma/vascular/ventilation/pulmonary nodules and lung cancer fast diagnostic track [FDT] consultations), and three to neurology, hematology, and cardiology (**Figure 1**).

This meant that two-thirds of the patients (67%) in this consultation needed to continue with follow-up (**Figure 2A**). Again, this was due to the high proportion of patients who did not recover lung diffusion capacity to within the normal range because of COVID-19 damage (**Figure 2B**).

Twelve-Month Follow-Up

Two patients died before the upcoming visit, and five were unreachable and did not attend the follow-up (**Figure 1**). This left 50 patients evaluated in the consultation, of which 38 required a pulmonary function test, and 41 also received a chest CT.

Of these patients, 40.9 and 70.2% had abnormal TLC and DLCO values, respectively (**Table 2**). Forty-three, eight and 23 percent of patients did not recover normal values of DLCO, TLC and distance in the 6MWT, respectively (**Figures 2B–D**). Of these, nine patients (10% of the initial 105 patients) had moderate/severe affectation of DLCO with values below 60%. The mean (SD) PP-6MWD was 95.3% (21.3). The chest CT of these more affected patients showed a high proportion of abnormalities, with the most frequent finding being interlobular septal thickening (100%) and bronchiectasis (90.2%), with all of this in the context of the presence of reticular and fibrotic patterns in 53.7 and 36.6% of patients, respectively. The number of lobes affected by ground-glass or consolidation remained high (mean [SD] of 3.5 [1.4]) (**Table 2**). Fifty-three percent of patients had abnormal TSS values at this point (**Figure 2E**).

The pulmonary function, 6MWT and chest CT scan of these 50 patients at 3, 6, and 12 months are depicted in **Supplementary Table 3**.

After a careful evaluation, the clinician decided to discharge 16 patients. This decision meant that 32.2% of patients, based on the clinical point of view, needed to continue to be monitored beyond 12 months after hospital discharge due to pulmonary sequelae of critical COVID-19.

Symptoms Related to Post-COVID Syndrome at 12 Months of Follow-Up

To assess the prevalence of post-COVID syndrome 1 year after hospital discharge, a telephone survey was conducted of all 105 initial patients. Three patients had died, and five patients did not respond, so we finally contacted 97 patients.

Thirty-seven percent of patients suffered from mild/moderate/severe cognitive complaints based on the BC-CCI scale, and 33 and 45% had abnormal values in the fatigue and dyspnea scales, respectively. This results in 61.3% of patients showing at least one altered domain. Additionally, the patients had a mean (SD) number of symptoms of 5.7 (4.6), with the most frequent being reduced fitness (700.1%), concentration and/or memory problems (50.5%), muscle weakness (46.4%), tingling and/or pain in the extremities (43.3%), and erectile dysfunction (38.8%), among many others (**Table 3**).

TABLE 2 | Description of pulmonary function, 6MWT, and chest CT findings of patients followed at 3, 6, and 12 months.

	Three months Mean (sd) or n (%)	Six months Mean (sd) or n (%)	Twelve months Mean (sd) or n (%)	*p* for trend
Post-COVID consultation discharge	*n* = 104	*n* = 105	*n* = 105	**<0.001**
Exitus	0 (0.00%)	1 (0.95%)	3 (2.86%)	
None	87 (83.7%)	57 (54.3%)	32 (30.5%)	
Loss to follow-up	0 (0.00%)	1 (0.95%)	6 (5.71%)	
Yes	17 (16.3%)	46 (43.8%)	64 (61.0%)	
Pulmonary function				
FVC, %	*n* = 97	*n* = 78	*n* = 38	
	78.1 (15.5)	79.8 (14.7)	86.5 (16.8)	**0.009**
FEV1, %	*n* = 96	*n* = 78	*n* = 38	
	86.0 (17.4)	87.1 (16.5)	91.2 (17.7)	0.138
FEV1 to FVC ratio (categorical)	*n* = 95	*n* = 77	*n* = 37	0.556
≥70%	92 (96.8%)	74 (96.1%)	35 (94.6%)	
<70%	3 (3.16%)	3 (3.90%)	2 (5.41%)	
TLC, %	*n* = 96		*n* = 22	
	82.9 (18.6)	86.3 (18.5)	84.5 (15.6)	0.404
TLC, % (categorical)	*n* = 96	*n* = 70	*n* = 22	0.679
≥80%	59 (61.5%)	48 (68.6%)	13 (59.1%)	
≤50–80%	33 (34.4%)	20 (28.6%)	9 (40.9%)	
<50%	4 (4.17%)	2 (2.86%)	0 (0.00%)	
RV, %	*n* = 96	*n* = 69	*n* = 22	
	90.2 (42.1)	88.3 (34.5)	88.8 (29.5)	0.793
DLCO, *mL/min/mmHg*	*n* = 94	*n* = 79	*n* = 37	
	67.6 (14.7)	65.6 (13.3)	70.6 (13.9)	0.508
DLCO, *mL/min/mmHg* (categorical)	*n* = 94	*n* = 79	*n* = 37	0.553
≥80%	17 (18.1%)	13 (16.5%)	11 (29.7%)	
≤60–80%	51 (54.3%)	36 (45.6%)	17 (45.9%)	
<60%	26 (27.7%)	30 (38.0%)	9 (24.3%)	
Six-minute walking test				
PP-6MWD*, %	*n* = 93	*n* = 77	*n* = 37	
	83.7 (26.0)	91.4 (19.9)	95.3 (21.4)	**0.005**
Oxygen saturation, %	*n* = 95	*n* = 77	*n* = 38	
Initial	96.5 (1.26)	96.6 (1.32)	96.7 (1.10)	0.414
Final	95.1 (2.57)	95.1 (2.87)	95.1 (1.62)	0.941
Minimal	94.1 (2.71)	94.3 (2.89)	94.3 (2.15)	0.516
Average	95.3 (1.98)	95.6 (1.87)	95.5 (1.37)	0.374
Chest CT scan findings				
Density	*n* = 99	*n* = 81	*n* = 41	
Ground-glass	56 (56.6%)	32 (39.5%)	20 (48.8%)	0.171
Mixed ground-glass	29 (29.3%)	33 (40.7%)	27 (65.9%)	**<0.001**
Consolidation	17 (17.2%)	12 (14.8%)	3 (7.32%)	0.155
Internal structures	*n* = 99	*n* = 81	*n* = 41	
Interlobular septal thickening	81 (81.8%)	62 (76.5%)	41 (100%)	**0.047**
Bronchiectasis	76 (76.8%)	65 (80.2%)	37 (90.2%)	0.082
Atelectasis	22 (22.2%)	17 (21.0%)	11 (26.8%)	0.651
Solid nodule	31 (31.3%)	32 (39.5%)	18 (43.9%)	0.126
Non-solid nodule	2 (2.02%)	6 (7.41%)	0 (0.00%)	0.962
Lesions	*n* = 99	*n* = 81	*n* = 41	0.989
Fibrotic	28 (28.3%)	25 (30.9%)	15 (36.6%)	
None	28 (28.3%)	22 (27.2%)	4 (9.76%)	
Reticular	43 (43.4%)	34 (42.0%)	22 (53.7%)	
No. of lobes affected by ground-glass	*n* = 98	*n* = 81	*n* = 41	
or consolidative opacities	3.06 (2.02)	2.62 (1.95)	3.56 (1.43)	0.443
Total severity score	*n* = 99	*n* = 81	*n* = 41	
	5.88 (4.60)	4.48 (3.68)	4.63 (2.26)	**0.033**

*sd, standard deviation; FVC, forced vital capacity; FEV, forced expiratory volume; DLCO, diffusion capacity of the lungs for carbon monoxide; TLC, total lung capacity; RV, residual volume; PP-6MWD, percent predicted 6-minute walk distance. *The PP-6MWD was calculated from standardized prediction equations using the formula PP-6MWD = 6MWD/Predicted 6MWD × 100. Bold values are statistically significant p-values.*

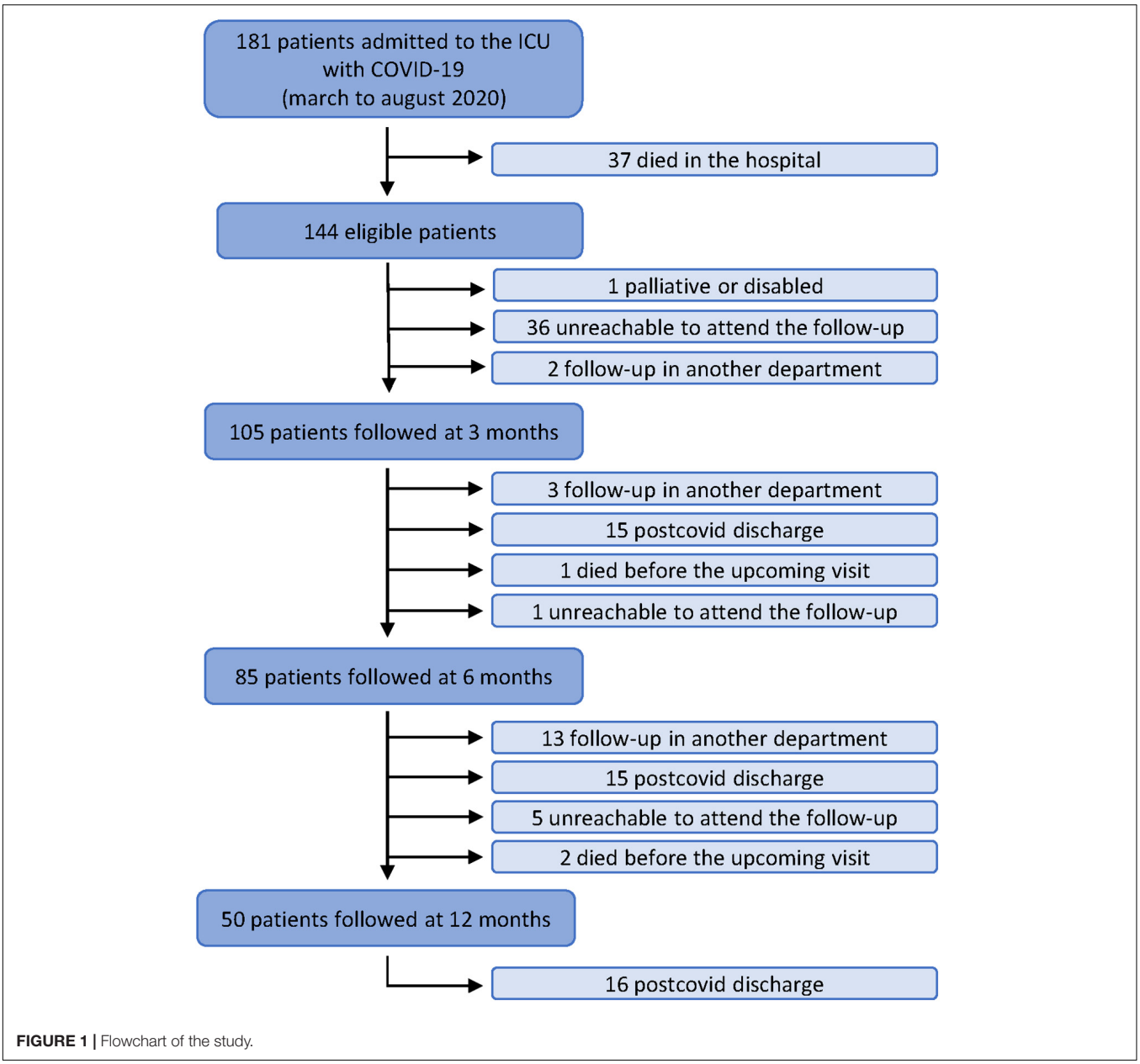


FIGURE 1 | Flowchart of the study.

There were no differences in symptoms, including FACIT, BC-CCI, and mMRC scores, between patients who needed to complete the follow-up in the post-COVID unit vs. discharged patients (**Supplementary Table 4**). Additionally, no significant correlation was observed between objective respiratory measurements and symptoms. Only the mMRC scale showed a significant correlation with DLCO ($r = -0.3$; $p = 0.027$) and the FACIT score with the 6MWT ($r = 0.3$; $p = 0.04$) and TSS ($r = 0.3$; $p = 0.04$) (**Supplementary Figure 1**).

Additional Diagnosis and Health Care Use During the 1-Year Follow-Up

During the follow-up, three patients died (**Supplementary Table 5**). In the clinical context of this post-COVID unit, many other conditions were diagnosed and treated (**Supplementary Table 6**). Those other conditions included neurological/cognitive problems, coagulation disorders, cardiological problems, diaphragm elevation, and morbid obesity. More importantly, in one patient, a new diagnosis of pulmonary adenocarcinoma was made, and three had a high level of suspicion of either a new diagnosis or a recurrence of lung cancer. Twenty-one (20%) and eight (7.6%) patients were recently diagnosed with emphysema and spirometric COPD, respectively. After careful clinical evaluation, two patients were recruited and accepted into a randomized clinical trial of antifibrotics in post-COVID-19 patients in another hospital.

The use of the national health system was high (**Supplementary Table 7**). The mean (SD) number of outpatient

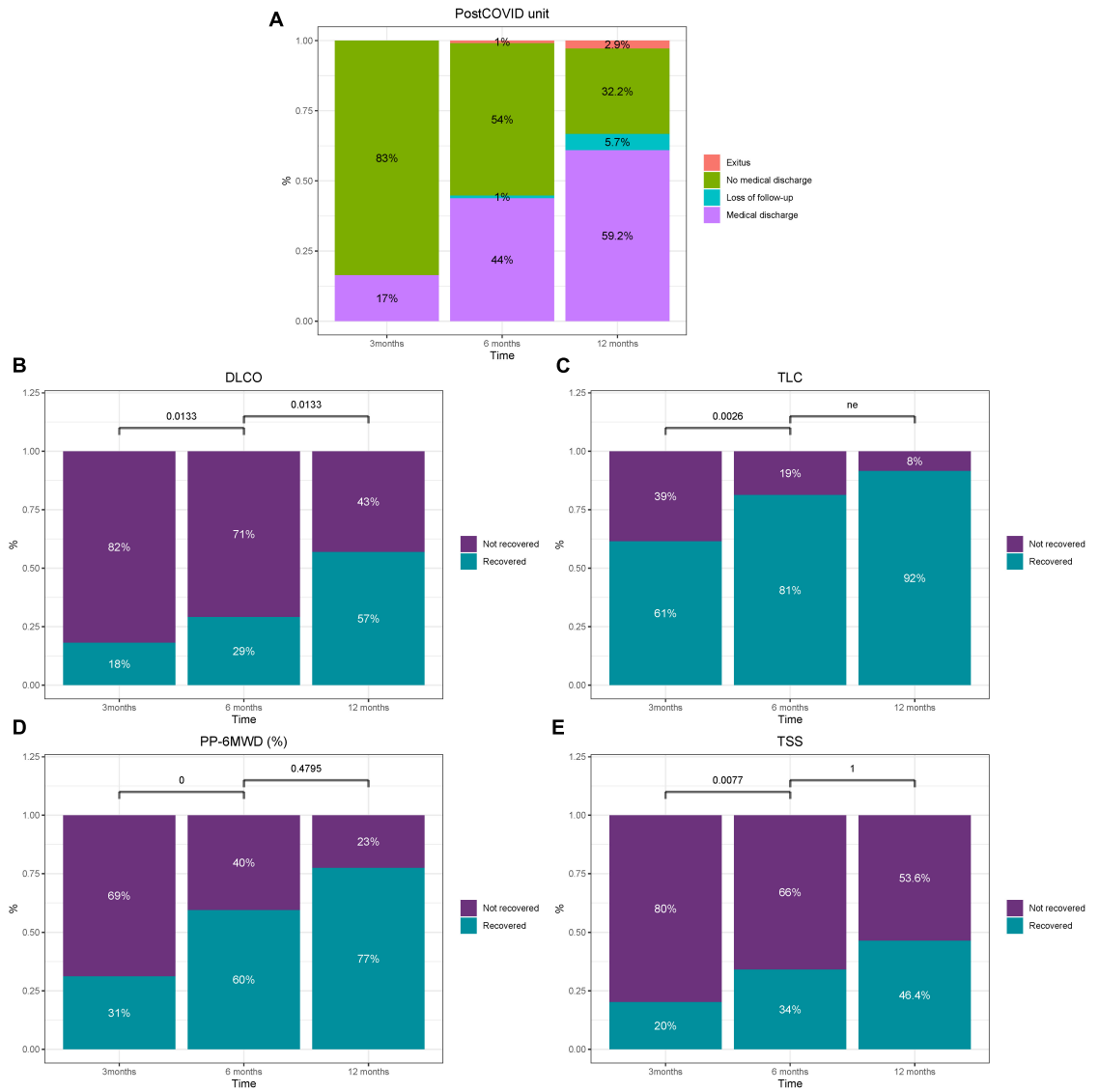


FIGURE 2 | Overview of clinical decisions and percentage of recovered patients regarding post-COVID unit **(A)**, DLCO **(B)**, TLC **(C)**, 6MWT **(D)**, and TSS **(E)** over time. *P*-values were computed using McNemar's test. ne, not estimable.

clinic visits were 12.4 (9.25), with a mean of 5.8 (4.5) and 2.3 (2.7) phone and emergency department visits, respectively. Thirteen patients (13.4%) needed hospitalization, and one was admitted to the ICU. Thirty-six patients (37.1%) attended a pulmonary rehabilitation program.

DISCUSSION

Our report describes an overview of critically ill patients due to COVID-19 between March and August 2020 and the clinical follow-up of survivors in a single center post-COVID critical care unit for 1 year. The most relevant findings of this study are: first, 32% of patients needed to continue the follow-up in a post-COVID unit beyond 1 year. A total of 10% of these patients had moderate/severe affectation of DLCO (values below 60%), and chest CT showed a high proportion of fibrotic (53.7%) and reticular (36.5%) patterns. Second, during the follow-up period, other conditions and comorbidities (related or not to COVID-19), such as emphysema, COPD, neurocognitive disorders, and lung cancer, were identified. Third, at the 12-month follow-up, a highly variable number of symptoms and post-COVID syndrome were very common (even in discharged patients). Fourth, a high use of health care resources is observed in the first year.

There are numerous studies regarding pulmonary sequelae after COVID-19 at 12 months (8, 10, 20). These prospective cohorts of patients already point to a high prevalence of pulmonary involvement represented by an abnormal DLCO and many chest CT findings. This is especially important in those with the most severe disease in the acute phase, where 54% of patients

TABLE 3 | Prevalence of persistent symptoms and post-COVID syndrome at the 1-year follow-up.

	Twelve-month follow-up *n* = 97 Mean (sd) or n (%)	*n*
Post-COVID syndrome		
BC-CCI		96
None or minimal cognitive complaints	60 (62.5%)	
Mild cognitive complaints	19 (19.8%)	
Moderate cognitive complaints	13 (13.5%)	
Severe cognitive complaints	4 (4.17%)	
Total score	3.89 (4.76)	96
FACIT score	36.8 (12.3)	96
Score < 30	32 (33.3%)	
Dyspnea		94
0	51 (54.3%)	
1	31 (33.0%)	
2	9 (9.57%)	
3	3 (3.19%)	
Post-COVID syndrome*	57 (61.3%)	93
Sequelae symptoms		
Number of symptoms	5.77 (4.66)	97
Reduced fitness	68 (70.1%)	97
Concentration and/or memory problems	49 (50.5%)	97
Muscle weakness	45 (46.4%)	97
Tingling and/or pain in extremities	42 (43.3%)	97
Erectile dysfunction	26 (38.8%)	67
Sleeping problems	36 (37.1%)	97
Joint complaints	32 (33.0%)	97
Reduced vision	31 (32.0%)	97
Hoarseness	27 (28.1%)	96
Hair loss	26 (26.8%)	97
Smell or taste disorder	26 (26.8%)	97
Changes in menstruation	8 (26.7%)	30
Reduced hearing	24 (24.7%)	97
Headache	21 (21.6%)	97
Dizziness	20 (20.6%)	97
Palpitations	20 (20.6%)	97
Skin rash	17 (17.5%)	97
Sore throat or difficulty swallowing	14 (14.4%)	97
Chest pain	14 (14.4%)	97
Loss of appetite	8 (8.25%)	97
Diarrhea or vomiting	6 (6.19%)	97
Patient Global Impression of Severity (PGI-S)		**97**
None	48 (49.5%)	
Mild	14 (14.4%)	
Moderate	22 (22.7%)	
Severe	12 (12.4%)	
Very severe	1 (1.03%)	
Vaccination		
COVID-19 vaccination	79 (82.3%)	96
COVID-19 brand names		78
Pfizer	36 (46.2%)	
Moderna	11 (14.1%)	
AstraZeneca	27 (34.6%)	
Janssen	4 (5.13%)	
Administered doses	1.34 (0.48)	79
Time to first vaccination, *days*	317 (95.7)	79
SF-12		95
Physical score	45.7 (11.1)	
Mental score	48.1 (13.3)	

(Continued)

TABLE 3 | (Continued)

**Post-COVID syndrome is defined as alterations in fatigue, cognitive disorders, and/or dyspnea. sd, standard deviation; BC-CCI, British Columbia Cognitive Plain Inventory; FACIT, Functional Assessment of Chronic Illness Therapy; SF-12, 12-Item Short Form Survey.*

have abnormal DLCO values and 87% have at least one abnormal chest CT pattern at 1 year of follow-up (10). However, to date, the literature focusing on the long follow-up of critically ill survivors of COVID-19 is scarce (21). Gamberini et al. (21) described 51.5% of patients with abnormal DLCO, with 70.3% of patients having fibrotic changes on chest CT and 40.5% having ground-glass opacities or consolidation at 1 year. These data are even more worrisome than ours, probably because this group focused on invasively ventilated patients. Further studies are needed to create or validate scores to identify patients at high risk of pulmonary sequelae on chest CT (22).

Although all of these studies assessed pulmonary sequelae after COVID-19 at 12 months (8, 10, 20), none of them provided information about the clinical management and follow-up in a real post-COVID consultation. Our work demonstrates that during follow-up, many comorbidities (related to COVID-19 or not) could be diagnosed and should be managed, such as COPD, emphysema, lung cancer, or other non-respiratory conditions. Moreover, the clinical nature of this consultation allowed us to discriminate COVID-19 respiratory sequelae from previous existing pulmonary conditions (and those not previously diagnosed), such as COPD and emphysema.

Another important issue is persistent symptoms and post-COVID syndrome in critically ill COVID-19 survivors. The literature shows that a wide variety of symptoms and impairment of health-related quality of life at 1 year are very frequent (21). Our results go in line with others that shows a high proportion of ongoing symptoms as well as a substantial new disability and reduced health quality of life in critically ill COVID-19 survivors (23). Moreover, our results show no differences in the prevalence of symptoms or post-COVID syndrome between discharged patients and those who needed to continue the follow-up in the unit. This highlights the need for a more precise definition of post-COVID syndrome (24). In our cohort, symptoms such as dyspnea and fatigue were explained by DLCO and FACYT score measurements, while the other symptoms were not. This result should be interpreted with caution because it could be explained by the overlap of ARDS sequelae (25, 26), the so-called postintensive care syndrome (PICS) (27) and the post-COVID syndrome (28). Interestingly, a study performed by Hodgson and colleagues (29, 30) showed that COVID-19 and non-COVID-19 PICS at 6 months after ICU admission are at least phenotypically

similar, with similar post-ICU care. Be that as it may and consequently, these critical survivors have a high consumption rate of health resources (31) that must be managed in an adequate post-COVID care unit.

There are some limitations to our study. First, it is a small cohort from a single city which may reduce the external validity and generalizability of the findings. Second, due to the clinical nature of this consultation, we were not able to describe the pulmonary and functional evaluation of all patients who required a critical COVID-19 admission at 12 months. However, we have described the real clinical practice and the follow-up of these patients in a post-COVID unit.

In conclusion, in a single center post-COVID critical care unit, 32% of patients need to continue follow-up beyond 1 year due to the high proportion of patients with abnormal DLCO and chest CT. Many comorbidities (related to COVID-19 or not) were diagnosed during the follow-up. Finally, persistent symptoms and post-COVID syndrome are very common, which leads to high health care consumption.

DATA AVAILABILITY STATEMENT

The raw data supporting the conclusions of this article will be made available by the authors, without undue reservation.

ETHICS STATEMENT

The studies involving human participants were reviewed and approved by Medical Ethics Committee (CEIC/2273). The patients/participants provided their written informed consent to participate in this study.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

JG, MZ, IB, DG-C, GT, JB, SG, SB, RF, AC, LF, AMot, JR, RM, DG-G, OP, GL, JC, CB, AT, and FB contributed to the study concept and design. MA, SS, RV, OM, FS, AM-M, AMon, and CG-P contributed to the data acquisition. JG, MZ, IB, DG-C, AM-M, and CG-P contributed to the data analysis and interpretation. FB was the guarantor of the manuscript, had full access to all of the data in the study and took responsibility for the integrity of the data and the accuracy of the data analysis. All authors contributed to the manuscript draft, critically revised the manuscript for important intellectual content, and approved the final version.

FUNDING

This study was supported in part by ISCIII (CIBERESUCICOVID, COV20/00110), co-funded by ERDF, "Una manera de hacer Europa," donation program "Estar Preparados," UNESPA, Madrid, Spain and Fundación Soria Melguizo (Madrid, Spain). DG-C had received financial support from Instituto de Salud Carlos III (Miguel Servet 2020: CP20/00041), co-funded by the European Social Fund (ESF)/"Investing in your future." JB acknowledged receiving financial support from Instituto de Salud Carlos III (ISCIII; Miguel Servet 2019: CP19/00108), co-funded by the European Social Fund (ESF), "Investing in your future."

SUPPLEMENTARY MATERIAL

The Supplementary Material for this article can be found online at: https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fmed.2022.897990/full#supplementary-material

REFERENCES

1. WHO. *Coronavirus Disease (COVID-19) Pandemic*. (2022). Available online at: https://www.who.int/emergencies/diseases/novel-coronavirus-2019 (accessed January, 2022).
2. Wang D, Hu B, Hu C, Zhu F, Liu X, Zhang J, et al. Clinical characteristics of 138 hospitalized patients with 2019 novel coronavirus-infected pneumonia in Wuhan, China. *JAMA*. (2020) 323:1061–9. doi: 10.1001/jama.2020.1585
3. Yang X, Yu Y, Xu J, Shu H, Xia J, Liu H, et al. Clinical course and outcomes of critically ill patients with SARS-CoV-2 pneumonia in Wuhan, China: a single-centered, retrospective, observational study. *Lancet Respir Med.* (2020) 8:475–81. doi: 10.1016/S2213-2600(20)30079-5
4. Huang C, Wang Y, Li X, Ren L, Zhao J, Hu Y, et al. Clinical features of patients infected with 2019 novel coronavirus in Wuhan, China. *Lancet*. (2020) 395:497–506. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(20)30183-5
5. Huang C, Huang L, Wang Y, Li X, Ren L, Gu X, et al. 6-month consequences of COVID-19 in patients discharged from hospital: a cohort study. *Lancet*. (2021) 397:220–32. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(20)32656-8
6. Ramanathan K, Antognini D, Combes A, Paden M, Zakhary B, Ogino M, et al. Planning and provision of ECMO services for severe ARDS during the COVID-19 pandemic and other outbreaks of emerging infectious diseases. *Lancet Respir Med.* (2020) 8:518–26. doi: 10.1016/S2213-2600(20)30121-1
7. Martin-Loeches I, Motos A, Menéndez R, Gabarrús A, González J, Fernández-Barat L, et al. ICU-acquired pneumonia is associated with poor health post-COVID-19 syndrome. *J Clin Med.* (2021) 11:224. doi: 10.3390/jcm11010224
8. Wu X, Liu X, Zhou Y, Yu H, Li R, Zhan Q, et al. 3-month, 6-month, 9-month, and 12-month respiratory outcomes in patients following COVID-19-related hospitalisation: a prospective study. *Lancet Respir Med.* (2021) 9:747–54. doi: 10.1016/S2213-2600(21)00174-0
9. Blomberg B, Mohn KG, Brokstad KA, Zhou F, Linchausen DW, Hansen BA, et al. Long COVID in a prospective cohort of home-isolated patients. *Nat Med.* (2021) 27:1607–13. doi: 10.1038/s41591-021-01433-3
10. Huang L, Yao Q, Gu X, Wang Q, Ren L, Wang Y, et al. 1-year outcomes in hospital survivors with COVID-19: a longitudinal cohort study. *Lancet*. (2021) 398:747–58. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(21)01755-4
11. González J, Benítez ID, Carmona P, Santisteve S, Monge A, Moncusí-Moix A, et al. Pulmonary function and radiologic features in survivors of critical COVID-19: a 3-month prospective cohort. *Chest*. (2021) 160:187–98. doi: 10.1016/j.chest.2021.02.062
12. Nalbandian A, Sehgal K, Gupta A, Madhavan MV, McGroder C, Stevens JS, et al. Post-acute COVID-19 syndrome. *Nat Med.* (2021) 27:601–15. doi: 10.1038/s41591-021-01283-z
13. Soriano JB, Murthy S, Marshall JC, Relan P, Diaz JV. WHO clinical case definition working group on post-COVID-19 condition. A clinical case definition of post-COVID-19 condition by a Delphi consensus. *Lancet Infect Dis.* (2022) 22:e102–7. doi: 10.1016/S1473-3099(21)00703-9
14. Webster K, Cella D, Yost K. The Functional Assessment of Chronic Illness Therapy (FACIT) measurement system: properties, applications, and interpretation. *Health Qual Life Outcomes.* (2003) 1:79. doi: 10.1186/1477-7525-1-79

15. Lai JS, Cook K, Stone A, Beaumont J, Cella D. Classical test theory and item response theory/Rasch model to assess differences between patient-reported fatigue using 7-day and 4-week recall periods. *J Clin Epidemiol.* (2009) 62:991–7. doi: 10.1016/j.jclinepi.2008.10.007
16. Iverson GL, Lam RW. Rapid screening for perceived cognitive impairment in major depressive disorder. *Ann Clin Psychiatry.* (2013) 25:135–40.
17. Kyle SD, Hurry MED, Emsley R, Marsden A, Omlin X, Juss A, et al. The effects of digital cognitive behavioral therapy for insomnia on cognitive function: a randomized controlled trial. *Sleep.* (2020) 43:zsaa034. doi: 10.1093/sleep/zsaa034
18. R Core Team. *The R Project for Statistical Computing*. Vienna: R Foundation for Statistical Computing (2013).
19. Enright PL, Sherrill DL. Reference equations for the six-minute walk in healthy adults. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med.* (1998) 158:1384–7. doi: 10.1164/ajrccm.158.5.9710086
20. Blanco JR, Cobos-Ceballos MJ, Navarro F, Sanjoaquin I, Arnaiz de Las Revillas F, Bernal E, et al. Pulmonary long-term consequences of COVID-19 infections after hospital discharge. *Clin Microbiol Infect.* (2021) 27:892–6. doi: 10.1016/j.cmi.2021.02.019
21. Gamberini L, Mazzoli CA, Prediletto I, Sintonen H, Scaramuzzo G, Allegri D, et al. Health-related quality of life profiles, trajectories, persistent symptoms and pulmonary function one year after ICU discharge in invasively ventilated COVID-19 patients, a prospective follow-up study. *Respir Med.* (2021) 189:106665. doi: 10.1016/j.rmed.2021.10666
22. Aiello M, Marchi L, Calzetta L, Speroni S, Frizzelli A, Ghirardini M, et al. Coronavirus disease 2019: COSeSco – a risk assessment score to predict the risk of pulmonary sequelae in COVID-19 patients. *Respiration.* (2022) 101:272–80. doi: 10.1159/000519385
23. Hodgson CL, Higgins AM, Bailey MJ, Mather AM, Beach L, Bellomo R, et al. The impact of COVID-19 critical illness on new disability, functional outcomes and return to work at 6 months: a prospective cohort study. *Crit Care.* (2021) 25:382. doi: 10.1186/s13054-021-03794-0
24. Phetsouphanh C, Darley DR, Wilson DB, Howe A, Munier CML, Patel SK, et al. Immunological dysfunction persists for 8 months following initial mild-to-moderate SARS-CoV-2 infection. *Nat Immunol.* (2022) 23:210–6. doi: 10.1038/s41590-021-01113-x
25. Hopkins RO, Weaver LK, Collingridge D, Parkinson RB, Chan KJ, Orme JF Jr. Two-year cognitive, emotional, and quality-of-life outcomes in acute respiratory distress syndrome. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med.* (2005) 171:340–7. doi: 10.1164/rccm.200406-763OC
26. Fan E, Dowdy DW, Colantuoni E, Mendez-Tellez PA, Sevransky JE, Shanholtz C, et al. Physical complications in acute lung injury survivors: a two-year longitudinal prospective study. *Crit Care Med.* (2014) 42:849–59. doi: 10.1097/CCM.0000000000000040
27. Jaffri A, Jaffri UA. Post-Intensive care syndrome and COVID-19: crisis after a crisis? *Heart Lung.* (2020) 49:883–4. doi: 10.1016/j.hrtlng.2020.06.006
28. Naeije R, Caravita S. Phenotyping long COVID. *Eur Respir J.* (2021) 58:2101763. doi: 10.1183/13993003.01763-2021
29. Hodgson CL, Higgins AM, Bailey MJ, Mather AM, Beach L, Bellomo R, et al. Comparison of 6-month outcomes of survivors of COVID-19 versus non-COVID-19 critical illness. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med.* (2022) 205:1159–68. doi: 10.1164/rccm.202110-2335OC
30. Baldwin MR, Anesi GL. Post-intensive care syndrome in COVID-19 versus non-COVID-19 critical illness survivors: more similar than not? *Am J Respir Crit Care Med.* (2022) 205:1133–5. doi: 10.1164/rccm.202202-0396ED
31. Mainous AG, Rooks BJ, Orlando FA. Risk of new hospitalization post-COVID-19 infection for non-COVID-19 conditions. *J Am Board Fam Med.* (2021) 34:907–13. doi: 10.3122/jabfm.2021.05.210170
32. Bowles KH, McDonald M, Barrón Y, Kennedy E, O'Connor M, Mikkelsen M. Surviving COVID-19 after hospital discharge: symptom, functional, and adverse outcomes of home health recipients. *Ann Intern Med.* (2021) 174:316–25. doi: 10.7326/M20-5206

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

frontiers | Frontiers in Medicine

MINI REVIEW
published: 22 July 2022
doi: 10.3389/fmed.2022.924819

Exercise Intolerance in Post-Acute Sequelae of COVID-19 and the Value of Cardiopulmonary Exercise Testing- a Mini-Review

Álvaro Aparisi[1,2], Raquel Ladrón[3], Cristina Ybarra-Falcón[4], Javier Tobar[4,5] and J. Alberto San Román[4,5]*

[1] Unidad de Cardiología Intervencionista, Servicio de Cardiología, Hospital del Mar, Barcelona, Spain, [2] Biomedical Research in Heart Diseases (GREC), Instituto Hospital del Mar de Investigaciones Médicas (IMIM), Barcelona, Spain, [3] Servicio de Cardiología, Virgen del Rocío, Sevilla, Spain, [4] Servicio de Cardiología, Hospital Clínico Universitario de Valladolid, Valladolid, Spain, [5] Centro de investigación Biomédica en Red de Enfermedades Cardiovasculares (CIBERCV), Madrid, Spain

Coronavirus disease (COVID-19) is an infectious disease caused by the severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2), with systemic organ damage in the most severe forms. Long-term complications of SARS-CoV-2 appear to be restricted to severe presentations of COVID-19, but many patients with persistent symptoms have never been hospitalized. Post-acute sequelae of COVID-19 (PASC) represents a heterogeneous group of symptoms characterized by cardiovascular, general, respiratory, and neuropsychiatric sequelae. The pace of evidence acquisition with PASC has been rapid, but the mechanisms behind it are complex and not yet fully understood. In particular, exercise intolerance shares some features with other classic respiratory and cardiac disorders. However, cardiopulmonary exercise testing (CPET) provides a comprehensive assessment and can unmask the pathophysiological mechanism behind exercise intolerance in gray-zone PASC. This mini-review explores the utility of CPET and aims to provide a comprehensive assessment of PASC by summarizing the current evidence.

Keywords: post-acute sequelae COVID-19, cardiopulmonary exercise testing, autonomic dysfunction, exercise intolerance, hyperventilation

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
David Andaluz Ojeda, HM University Sanchinarro Hospital, Spain

Reviewed by:
Mahdieh Molanouri Shamsi, Tarbiat Modares University, Iran
Javier Mora, University of Costa Rica, Costa Rica

***Correspondence:**
Javier Tobar
javitobar10@gmail.com

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Infectious Diseases - Surveillance, Prevention and Treatment, a section of the journal Frontiers in Medicine

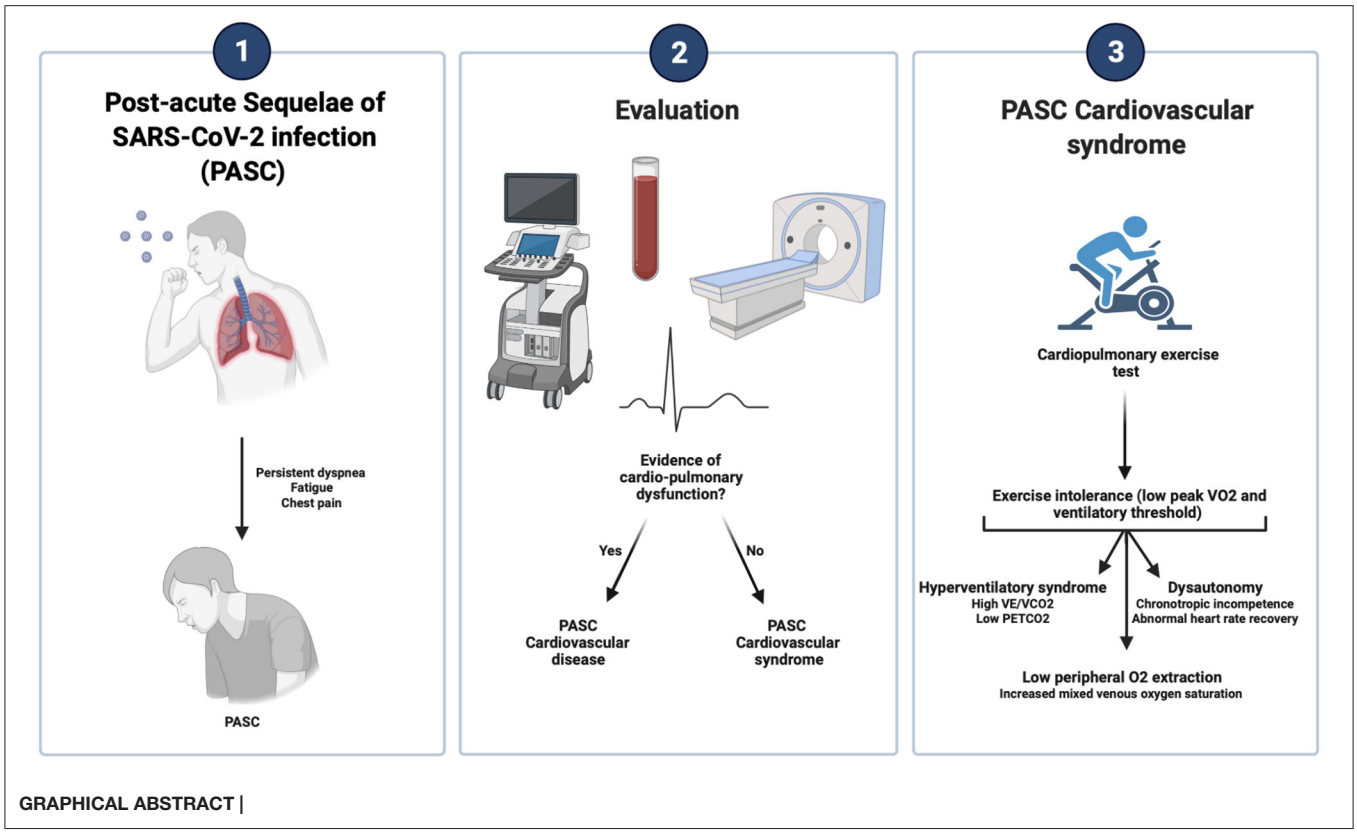
Received: *20 April 2022*
Accepted: *21 June 2022*
Published: *22 July 2022*

Citation:
Aparisi Á, Ladrón R, Ybarra-Falcón C, Tobar J and San Román JA (2022) Exercise Intolerance in Post-Acute Sequelae of COVID-19 and the Value of Cardiopulmonary Exercise Testing- a Mini-Review. Front. Med. 9:924819. doi: 10.3389/fmed.2022.924819

INTRODUCTION

Long Coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) or post-acute sequelae of severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 infection (PASC) is expected to increase in prevalence and become a public health problem (1, 2). PASC is a heterogeneous clinical syndrome. The growing scientific evidence recognizes PASC as one of the conditions that cause exercise intolerance (2), but the relationships between severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2) and exercise capacity remain unclear. A diminished exercise capacity has been associated with a poor quality of life and higher mortality in other conditions. Therefore, understanding the mechanism behind the limitation in exercise capacity of these patients is a fundamental step in improving patient outcomes.

A hallmark of exercise intolerance is dyspnea and fatigue upon exertion. Although it is intuitive to think that patients with PASC would be limited primarily by the cardiopulmonary system, studies indicate that most of these patients have (2) cardiac and pulmonary testing within normal values (3, 4). Exercise is dependent on the balance between oxygen supply, oxygen consumption, and



GRAPHICAL ABSTRACT |

clearance of toxic metabolites. These processes rely on the cardiovascular and pulmonary systems to achieve optimal exercise performance. Therefore, by studying external respiration in response to exercise, it is possible to address the functional competence of the organ systems by coupling external adjustments to cellular respiration. Cardiopulmonary exercise testing (CPET) offers the opportunity to study the cellular, cardiovascular, and ventilatory systems' responses simultaneously, providing an objective evaluation of exercise capacity (5, 6).

This contemporary review focuses on the essential role of CPET in the evaluation of patients with PASC and the potential mechanism behind exercise intolerance. Therefore, we explore and summarize the currently available evidence to increase awareness of this entity and improve the quality of care.

Post-Acute Sequelae of SARS-CoV-2 Infection

PASC represents the long-term sequelae of COVID-19 and it is classified according to the time frame of symptom persistence into a subacute (4–12 weeks) or chronic phase (>12 weeks) (1). PASC occurs in a heterogeneous group of patients with different clinical presentations (2), but it is characterized by a systemic involvement with the ability to impair patients' quality of life (4). Recent studies have looked at risk factors contributing to PASC observing an association with symptom burden during an active infection, female gender, and COVID-19 severity (7, 8).

The American College of Cardiology classifies PASC into two groups whether there is objective evidence of cardiovascular disease. Accordingly, PASC-cardiovascular disease is characterized by myocardial, pericardial, vascular, and/or arrhythmic conditions that appear beyond 4 weeks from the initial SARS-CoV-2 infection. Whereas, the term PASC-cardiovascular syndrome (PASC-CVS) is defined by the absence of cardiovascular disease, but on the contrary, also by the persistence of cardio-pulmonary symptoms. The two most commonly reported symptoms are fatigue and dyspnea, regardless of PASC time (9). Both are common in non-COVID patients with other cardiopulmonary conditions (10, 11) and in the convalescence phase of any critical illness (12), where exercise intolerance is also a characteristic feature (10, 11). Therefore, we should expect a high prevalence of exercise intolerance among COVID-19 survivors. Data regarding the pathophysiologic mechanism behind PASC-CVS are scarce, but it is not yet fully understood how this translates into reduced exercise capacity.

Evidence of Exercise Capacity in PASC-CVS

Despite there are no dedicated guidelines on the evaluation of PASC-CVS, patients should undergo a CPET evaluation to identify limiting factors for decreased maximal exertion

Abbreviations: COVID-19, coronavirus disease 2019; CPET, cardiopulmonary exercise test; HR, heart rate; PASC, postacute sequelae of COVID-19; PASC-CVS, postacute sequelae of COVID-19 cardiovascular syndrome; Vo_2, oxygen consumption; V_T, anaerobic or ventilatory threshold; VE/VCO_2, minute ventilation/CO_2 output.

that is usually found during the convalescence phase of any critical illness (12). Otherwise, the lack of evidence of residual cardiopulmonary damage may cause a delay in the diagnosis. Exercise capacity is evaluated through the assessment of oxygen consumption (Vo_2) at peak exercise if a sustained maximal effort has been reached. Maximal performance is also age-, sex- and weight-adjusted to be reported as a percentage predictive of peak Vo_2. Moreover, ventilatory threshold (V_T) is effort-independent providing a more accurate assessment of aerobic efficiency and reflecting the Vo_2 at submaximal exercise levels when supply does not match requirements triggering an anaerobic environment (5, 6).

Follow-up studies on SARS-CoV survivors observed a diminished exercise capacity (13, 14), but similar findings were observed during hospital discharge because of COVID-19 (15). To date, there is only scarce observational data on exercise capacity with PASC-CVS during follow-up. A small single-center retrospective study found during short-term follow-up a diminished exercise capacity (16). Similar findings were reported by a multi-center retrospective study of 200 patients, in which those with PASC (56%) had a lower peak Vo_2 (25.8 $\pm$ 8.1 vs. 28.8 $\pm$ 9.6 mL/min/kg; $p = 0.017$) and a smaller chance of achieving the V_T (OR: 0.38; 95% CI 0.20–0.72) (17). On the contrary, mid-to-long-term retrospective studies identify borderline exercise capacity in PASC patients (18) that was not different from controls with unexplained dyspnea (19).

These data were reproduced by prospective studies during short-term follow-up (20–24) and when stratified by COVID-19 severity no differences were found between groups (25); however, other studies reported that previous critical care unit admission, need for mechanical ventilation and a longer hospital stay were independently associated with peak Vo_2 (26). The incorporation of unexplained dyspnea in PASC-CVS into the design and analysis of recent studies have yielded similar findings during follow-up. A single-center prospective study of 70 consecutive patients observed that PASC-CVS patients with persistent dyspnea (59%) experienced a smaller exercise capacity (78 vs. 99% of predicted peak Vo_2; $p < 0.001$) than asymptomatic COVID-19 survivors (27). Accordingly, a multicenter prospective study that evaluated 156 patients also reported among PASC patients with persistent dyspnea (47%) a diminished exercise capacity (76 $\pm$ 16 vs. 89 $\pm$ 18% of predicted peak Vo_2; $p = 0.009$) (28).

An unexplored scenario is the possibility of an immediate improvement in the functional capacity of PASC patients. A prospective study that monitored the persistence of exercise intolerance in PASC with serial CPET evaluation reported an improvement between 3-and-6 months of peak Vo_2 (18 vs. 20.5 mL/kg/min; $p = 0.001$) and V_T (9.7 vs. 10.4 mL/min/kg; $p = 0.018$). However, these improvements were not observed in all patients and were less evident when compared to healthy controls (29). Findings from other prospective studies confirm that exercise intolerance is also observed during mid-to-long term follow-up in PASC (30–35).

In general, low peak Vo_2 is common among patients with PASC-CVS during follow-up (**Table 1**), but application and interpretation of CPET results are challenging. Peak Vo_2 is defined by the Fick equation as the product of cardiac output and arteriovenous oxygen difference [C (a–v) O2]. This is important because cardiac output is the product of stroke volume times heart rate (HR) and arteriovenous oxygen difference reflects the peripheral oxygen tissue extraction (5, 6). Consequently, abnormalities in any of these variables can contribute to exercise intolerance in PASC-CVS.

Contributors of Exercise Intolerance in PASC-CVS

Identification of patterns during CPET may identify the organ systems involved in the exercise intolerance referred by PASC patients as we cannot rely exclusively on a decreased peak Vo_2 and V_T (see **Graphical Abstract**). Therefore, CPET can be combined with the invasive and non-invasive tests to further phenotype more accurately PASC-CVS. However, given the systemic nature of COVID-19, we may expect a cardiac, ventilatory, peripheral, and/or pulmonary gas exchange limitation at exercise.

Cardiovascular Limitation

Cardiovascular limitation to exercise intolerance in PASC-CVS patients may be explained by several factors, but electrocardiographic changes and a pathological blood pressure response during exercise have not yet been reported. Moreover, low CO could explain exercise intolerance in most PASC patients; however, no left ventricular dysfunction has been reported in the studies that evaluated cardiac function at rest (15, 21, 26, 27, 29). Similarly, two prospective studies that evaluated cardiac function at rest and during CPET concluded that cardiac function was within normal values, regardless of previous COVID-19 severity (20, 31). However, Szekely et al. also observed a reduced stroke volume with a blunted peak HR and a higher peak arteriovenous difference among PASC patients (20), raising the possibility of a cardiac autonomic dysregulation as a major cause of exercise intolerance.

Modulation of the HR during exercise is a dynamic process tightly regulated by the autonomic nervous system and its imbalance may manifest during exercise as chronotropic incompetence or inadequate HR recovery. Some of the studies reported chronotropic incompetence (16, 20), while others observed an abnormal HR recovery (29, 30, 32). Interestingly, both were more commonly observed among PASC patients with evidence of ventilatory inefficiency.

Ventilatory and Pulmonary Vascular Limitation

Lung mechanical-related mechanism because of significant reduction of pulmonary function should be, in theory, the expected primary cause of exertional dyspnea in PASC. Contrary to that, most of the studies did not observe a correlation between abnormal lung functions and persistent dyspnea regardless of COVID-19 severity. This is further supported by normal breathing reserve among PASC patients (18, 19, 23, 27, 28, 30, 33). However, some studies reported a significant decrease in D_{LCO} showed some discordant findings concerning peak V_{O2} (21, 22, 26, 29, 31, 33).

TABLE 1 | Most Relevant Studies evaluating exercise capacity in Post-acute sequelae of COVID-19 with cardiopulmonary exercise test.

References	Study design	Sample size	Follow-up	Main findings
Baratto et al. (15)	Single center	36	Hospital discharge	COVID-19 patients had at the time of discharge a smaller exercise capacity (59 vs. 90% of predictive peak Vo_2; $p < 0.001$) and peripheral oxygen extraction (0.66 vs. 0.81; $p = 0.006$) compared to controls[a]. COVID-19 patients had ventilatory inefficiency (VE/VCO_2 slope 32 vs. 28 mmHg; $p = 0.007$) likely explained by hyperventilation. Ca_{O2} (tau = 0.58, $p = 0.012$) and hemoglobin ($R = 0.46$, $p = 0.002$) were positively correlated with peak Vo2. No differences were found in cardiac echocardiography at rest between groups.
Mohr et al. (16)	Single center retrospective	10	3 months	PASC patients with persistent dyspnea showed a mean 72.7% of predictive peak Vo_2, 78.1 ± 7.3% of predictive heart rate, 96 ± 15.5% of predictive Vo_2/HR and a mean lactate post-exercise of 5.6 ± 1.8 mmol/L.
Barbagelata et al. (17)	Multicenter retrospective	200	3 months	PASC patients[b] showed a lower peak Vo_2 (25.8 ± 8.1 vs. 28.8 ± 9.6 mL/min/kg; $p = 0.017$) but with a similar % of predicted peak Vo_2 (89.7 ± 19.9 vs. 92.9 ± 18.7 %; $p = 0.257$) compare to asymptomatic post-COVID patients. Ventilatory efficiency was similar between groups (VE/VCO_2 slope 33.1 ± 5.9 vs. 32.5 ± 5.5; $p = 0.521$). Most common reported symptom during CPET was dyspnea[c] (93%), particularly in PASC patients (97 vs. 75%; $p = 0.008$). PASC was associated with smaller V_T (OR: 0.38; 95% CI 0.2–0.72) and a greater chance of symptoms during CPET (OR: 7.0; 95% CI: 3.5–16.2).
Debeaumont et al. (18)	Single center retrospective	23	6 months	Persistent dyspnea[c] was significantly associated with peak Vo_2 (rho = −0.49). PASC was associated with a diminished % of peak Vo_2 (84 ± 19%), particularly in ICU survivors (77 ± 15 vs. 87 ± 20%). Ventilatory efficiency was low (VE/VCO_2 slope 32 ± 5) in the global cohort, but higher in ICU survivors (VE/VCO_2 slope 34 ± 5). Hemoglobin and pulmonary function test were within normal reference values.
Alba et al. (19)	Single center retrospective	36	8 months	PASC patients with persistent dyspnea[b] had comparable peak Vo_2 (20 vs. 19.5 mL/min/kg; $p = 0.8$), % of predicted peak Vo_2 (85.5 vs. 85%; $p = 0.9$), anerobic threshold and ventilatory efficiency (VE/VCO_2 slope 29.8 vs. 28.4; $p = 0.15$) compare to controls[d]. PASC patients with abnormal CPET where mostly characterized by low O2 pulse with a normal cardiac function suggestive of a peripheral limitation. One patient underwent iCPET that showed a high mixed O2 venous content. Hemoglobin and pulmonary function test were within normal values.
Szekely et al. (20)	Single center prospective	106	3 months	PASC patients (67%) had a lower V_T (12.3 ± 3.6 vs. 15.4 ± 5.7 mL/min/kg; $p = 0.02$) and Vo_2 (1.6 ± 0.5 vs. 2.24 ± 0.9 L/min; $p = 0.03$) compared to controls[e] (33%). PASC patients had a smaller CO (9.8 ± 2.7 vs. 14 ± 4.2 L/min; $p < 0.0001$) and greater A-Vo_2 difference (0.18 ± 0.05 vs. 0.13 ± 0.04; $p = 0.004$) compared to controls[e] suggesting a cardiac limitation. PASC patients with persistent dyspnea showed ventilatory inefficiency (VE/VCO_2 slope 30.5 ± 4 mmHg) and chronotropic incompetence.
Ribeiro Baptista et al. (21)	Single center prospective	105	3 months	35% of patients with previous severe COVID-19 had a diminished exercise capacity defined by <80% of predicted peak Vo_2. Impaired exercise capacity was associated with decrease lung volumes and D_{LCO}, but with a preserved breathing reserve at peak Vo_2. Cardiac dysfunction at rest was not observed at rest, but those with diminished exercise capacity had a smaller % predicted Vo_2 /HR (66 ± 9.6 vs. 96.6 ± 14.7; $p < 0.0001$) suggestive of peripheral limitation.
Clavario et al. (22)	Single center prospective	200	3 months	59% of patients complained about dyspnea[d] and the global cohort showed a median of 85 (74–98) % of predicted peak Vo_2. Main causes of exercise limitation were non-cardiopulmonary (50.8%) among patients with <85% of predicted peak Vo_2 (50.5%). Pulmonary lung function in the entire cohort, but those <85% of predicted peak Vo_2 showed a smaller % of predicted D_{LCO} (70 vs. 85%; $p < 0.001$). Predicted FEV1 (95% CI: 0.73–9.85, $p = 0.023$), D_{LCO} (95% CI: 2.49–10.13, $p = 0.001$), and dominant leg extension maximal strength (95% CI: 3.83–24.35, $p = 0.008$) were independently associated with peak Vo_2.
Rinaldo et al. (23, 25)	Single center prospective	75	3 months	Most common reported symptom was dyspnea[b] (52%). Average peak Vo_2 was 20 mL/min/kg that corresponded to 83 ± 15% of the predicted peak Vo2, no differences were observed irrespective of previous COVID-19 severity ($p = 0.895$). Average VE/VCO_2 slope was 28.4 ± 3.1 and the median alveolar–arterial gradient for oxygen was 26 (18–31) mmHg. Pulmonary lung function test was within normal mean values, but D_{LCO} was diminished irrespective of the exercise capacity (74 ± 14 vs. 69 ± 13% $p = 0.175$). Mean hemoglobin level was 15.0 ± 1.5 g/dL.
Jahn et al. (24)	Single center prospetive	35	3 months	Pulmonary function and $D_L$co were normal with values ≥80% of predicted in 66% of patients despite previous severe COVID-19[f]. 46% of patients had ≥82% of predicted peak Vo_2 and 54% had <81% of predicted peak Vo_2. Patients with a < 82% of predicted peak Vo_2 had a smaller % of predicted D_{LCO} (80 ± 13 vs. 96 ± 18%; $p = 0.06$). Exercise limitation due to neuromuscular impairment was considered unlikely given the normal maximal inspiratory (99.4% of predicted) and expiratory (79.9% of predicted) pressures.

(Continued)

TABLE 1 | Continued

References	Study design	Sample size	Follow-up	Main findings
Motiejunaite et al. (26)	Single center prospective	114	3 months	Most common reported symptom was dyspnea (40%) and fatigue (32%). Entire cohort had a diminished exercise capacity (71% of predicted peak Vo_2, but those with a D_{LCO} ≤75% (42%) had a smaller % of predicted peak Vo_2 (16.2 vs. 19 mL/min/kg; $p < 0.001$) and V_T (39 vs. 45%; $p = 0.014$). Median VE/VCO_2 slope was 33, and irrespective of $D_{LCO} \leq 75\%$ (VE/VCO_2 slope 34 vs. 32; $p = 0.105$), suggesting a ventilatory inefficiency. Inappropriate hyperventilation was observed in 24% of all patients. No differences were observed in resting echocardiography. Age, ICU admission, mechanical ventilation and length of hospital stay were independently associated with % predicted peak Vo_2.
Aparisi et al. (27)	Single center prospective	70	3 months	Persistent dyspnea[g] was associated with a diminished QoL ($p < 0.001$), exercise capacity (77.8 vs. 99% of predictive peak Vo_2; $p < 0.001$) and ventilatory inefficiency (VE/VCO_2 slope 32 vs. 29.4 mmHg; $p = 0.022$). Need of hospital admission was not associated with a greater rate of persistent dyspnea ($p > 0.05$) during follow-up. No differences were observed between groups in resting echocardiography, laboratory makers and pulmonary lung function. No signs of pulmonary embolism or fibrosis among those who underwent CT-scans.
Skjørten et al. (28)	Multicenter prospective	156	3 months	Patients with persistent dyspnea[a] had a lower % of predictive peak Vo_2 compared to asymptomatic patients (76 ± 16 vs. 89 ± 18 %; $p = 0.009$), but without abnormalities in lung function, breathing reserve, peripheral O2 and $D_{LCO.}$ Patients with persistent dyspnea were characterized by ventilatory inefficiency mostly due to circulatory limitation (38%) and dysfunctional breathing pattern (46%). Those with previous ICU admission showed during follow-up a smaller exercise capacity (82 ± 15% vs. 90 ± 17% of predictive peak Vo_2; $p = 0.004$) compared to non-ICU patients.
Cassar et al. (29)	Single center prospective	88	6 months (serial assessment)	PASC patients (previous history of moderate-severe COVID-19) had a significant smaller exercise capacity during 3 (peak Vo_2 of 18 vs. 28 mL/kg/min; V_T of 9.7 vs. 11.9 mL/min/kg) and 6 (peak Vo_2 of 20.5 vs. 28 mL/min/kg; V_T of 10.4 vs. 11.9 mL/min/kg) months follow-up compare to controls[h]. Ventilatory response was abnormal (VE/VCO_2 slope >30) regardless the time-frame compare to controls. Heart rate recovery was impaired at 3 months (16.6 vs. 21.9 bpm; $p = 0.018$), but improve at 6 months (22.2 vs. 21.9 bpm; $p = 0.67$) compare to controls. No differences during serial cardiac imaging were observed. Hemoglobin was within normal values. There was no correlation between the extent of lung abnormalities on MRI, lung function parameters and dyspnea.
Dorelli et al. (30)	Single center prospective	28	6 months	Patients with ventilatory inefficiency (28.6%) had a smaller HR recovery (17.5 ± 7.6 vs. 24.4 ± 5.8; $p = 0.015$), but with similar peak Vo_2 (32.9 ± 13.1 vs. 27.6 ± 5.2; $p = 0.137$) to those without ventilatory inefficiency. No differences were observed in pulmonary lung function between groups. Ventilatory inefficiency was inversely correlated with HR recovery ($r = -0.537$; $p = 0.003$).
Vannini et al. (31)	Single center prospective	41	6 months	Most common reported symptoms were dyspnea (56.1%) and fatigue (51.2%), with a similar prevalence irrespective of exercise capacity. Mean % of predictive peak V_{O2} was 73.6 ± 15.6 %, without differences according to previous disease severity ($p > 0.05$) despite severe pneumonia and ARDS presented lower D_{LCO} in comparison to mild pneumonia (6.85 vs. 7.72 vs. 9.35 mmol/min*kPa; $p = 0,04$ and $p = 0.033$). Basal and stress test echocardiographic findings were within normal values. 36.5% of the patients exhibit an abnormal ventilatory response (VE/VCO_2 slope >30) to exercise without significant desaturation or pathological Vd/V_T increase.
Ladlow et al. (32)	Single center	205	6 months	25% of the patients met the criteria for dysautonomia[i], this group had lower Vo_2 at V_T (12.6 ± 2.1 vs. 14.1 ± 3.2 mL/kg/min; $p = 0.001$) and peak exercise (30.6 ± 5.5 vs. 35.8 ± 7.6 mL/kg/min; $p = 0.001$). PASC patients with dysautonomia had a higher HR at rest (95 ± 12 vs. 81 ± 12 bpm; $p < 0.001$) and in the first V_T (114 ± 15 vs. 107 ± 17 bpm; $p = 0.017$), but smaller HR at peak exercise (170 ± 13 vs. 177 ± 15 bpm; $p = 0.003$) and attenuated HR recovery (17 ± 4 vs. 31 ± 17 bpm; $p < 0.001$). Patients with dysautonomia showed a lower ventilatory efficiency (VE/VCO_2 slope 29.9 ± 4.9 vs. 27.7 ± 4.7 mmHg; $p = 0.005$) and a higher breathing frequency.
Vonbank et al. (33)	Single center prospective	100	6 months	Lung function was within normal values, but D_{LCO} was lower in PASC with previous severe disease (74.8 ± 18.2 vs. 85 ± 14.8; $p = 0.01$). Compared to controls, PASC with previous mild and severe disease had a significant smaller % of predictive peak Vo_2 and V_T. Patients with previous severe COVID-19 showed a smaller % of predictive D_{LCO} (74.8 vs. 85%; $p = 0.01$), but other lung function parameters were comparable and within normal values. Ventilatory inefficiency (higher VE/VCO_2) was evident among PASC compared to healthy controls[k] at V_T and peak exercise. Younger age, male sex, lower BMI, higher D_{LCO} and lower breathing reserve were associated with a higher peak $Vo_{2.}$

(Continued)

TABLE 1 | Continued

References	Study design	Sample size	Follow-up	Main findings
Mancini et al. (34)	Single center prospective	41	9 months	PASC patients had an average 77 ± 21% of predicted peak Vo_2 and 10.6 ± 2.8% of predicted Vo_2 at V_T. Those with peak Vo_2 <80% of predicted had a circulatory limitation to exercise. 88% of PASC patients had dysfunctional breathing, ventilatory inefficiency (increased VE/VCO_2 slope) and/or hypocapnia ($PetCO_2$ < 35 mmHg). 46% of the patients met the criteria for myalgic encephalomyelitis/chronic fatigue syndrome.
Singh et al. (35)	Single center prospective	20	11 months	COVID-19 survivors had a smaller exercise capacity (70 ± 11 vs. 131 ± 45% of predictive peak Vo_2; $p = 0.001$) and a greater degree of ventilatory inefficiency (VE/VCO_2 slope 35 ± 5 vs. 27 ± 5 mmHg; $p = 0.01$) compared to controls[f]. COVID-19 survivors showed a greater peak exercise mixed venous oxygen saturation (50 ± 10% vs. 22 ± 5%; $p < 0.0001$) and peak Vo_2 content (33 ± 6 vs. 27 ± 5 mmHg; $p = 0.01$) suggesting a peripheral limitation to aerobic exercise. No differences were observed in terms of right atrial pressure, left-side filling pressure and total pulmonary. resistance at peak exercise between groups

BMI, body mass index; CT, computed tomography; FEV1, forced expiratory volume in 1 second; MRI, magnetic resonance imaging; Ca_{O2}, content of oxygen in arterial blood; CO, cardiac output; CPET, cardio-pulmonary exercise test; D_{LCO}, diffusion carbon monoxide capacity; ICU, intensive care unit; QoL, quality of life; V/Q, ventilation/perfusion; HR, heart rate; Vo_2, oxygen consumption; Vo_2 /HR, oxygen pulse; V_T, Ventilatory threshold; VE/VCO_2 slope, slope of minute ventilation to CO_2 production. [a] Matched age, sex and body mass index healthy controls in 1:1 ratio with COVID-19 patients. [b] Defined as dyspnea or fatigue persisting for at least 45 days after symptom onset. [c] Defined as mMRC >1. [d] Matched controls also complained about unexplained dyspnea. [e] Historical matched age, sex, weight, height, hypertension and diabetes controls. [f] Severe COVID-19 was defined if ≥2 of the following criteria were met: respiratory rate >30 bpm, peripheral oxygen saturation <93% while breathing ambient air, C-reactive protein levels >75 mg/L, ground glass opacities or diffuse infiltrates on CT scan, or rapid progression of CT findings >50% within 24–48 h. [g] Defined as NYHA > II. [h] Negative SARS-CoV-2 controls matched for age, sex, body mass index and risk factors (smoking, diabetes, and hypertension) without previous hospitalization. [i] Patients with dysautonomia met the following criteria: (1) resting HR of >75 bpm; (2) increase in HR during exercise of <89 bpm; and (3) HR recovery of < 25 bpm in the first 60 s after cessation of exercise. [j] Symptomatic normal individuals with a normal peak Vo_2 and peak CO of ≥80% predicted in invasive CPET. [k] Healthy controls matched for age, sex, body mass index.

Under normal conditions, ventilation increases proportionally to CO_2 production (36) but a common finding from the CPET of PASC patients is the ventilatory inefficiency (increased VE/VCO_2 slope) suggesting an abnormal response (15, 17, 18, 20, 26–28, 30, 33, 35). Multiple mechanisms can explain it, but PASC may present with a characteristic pattern observed in pulmonary vascular or interstitial diseases (36). Pulmonary hypertension is typically seen with a diminished partial pressure of end-tidal CO_2 (37), which has also been reported in PASC patients with ventilatory inefficiency (27, 34, 35). However, several findings argue against this hypothesis. First, despite COVID-19 being associated with pulmonary embolism or right ventricular dysfunction (38), none of the studies reported such findings in PASC patients (26, 27, 29, 31). Second, those studies with stress test echocardiogram or invasive CPET did not observe signs of exercise-induced pulmonary hypertension with exception of a few isolated cases (34, 35). Third, an increase in the physiological dead space/tidal volume ratio was not observed (15, 18, 30, 31, 34, 35) when a raise is expected with severe ventilation-perfusion mismatching (37). Finally, no peripheral oxygen desaturation was reported even in those with pathological D_{LCO} (21–26, 33).

More recently, hyperventilation syndrome has been suggested to occur in PASC patients (26) given the increase VE/VCO_2 and low $PETCO_2$ observe during exercise without clear evidence of cardio-pulmonary diseases (39). Therefore, dysfunctional breathing characterized by exercise-induced hyperpnea may explain the persistence of symptoms in PASC-CVS.

Peripheral Limitation

The peripheral limitation has also been postulated as contributing to PASC. Alba et al. (19) found that a great number of PASC patients with abnormal CPET showed a low O_2 pulse with a normal cardiac function, suggesting a peripheral limitation. In the same way, Ribeiro Baptista et al. (21) didn't observe cardiac dysfunction at rest, but those with diminished exercise capacity had a smaller predicted O_2 pulse suggestive of peripheral limitation. As already mentioned, according to the Fick equation (peak V_{O2} is defined as the product of cardiac output and arteriovenous oxygen difference), a depressed peak V_{O2} can be the result of a blunted cardiac output response (impair oxygen delivery), and impaired peripheral oxygen extraction (diffusion defect) or both (5, 6).

In this sense, Singh et al. (35) performed invasive cardiopulmonary exercise testing on 10 patients who had recovered from COVID-19. These patients, in contrast to the control group, showed an increased peak exercise mixed venous oxygen saturation and peak venous O_2 content. The authors concluded that the impaired oxygen extraction was attributed primarily to reduced oxygen diffusion in the peripheral microcirculation, exhibiting a peripheral limitation to aerobic exercise.

Underlying anemia can contribute to both reduced systemic oxygen delivery and extraction (5, 6). Several studies collected hemoglobin levels, with the mean being within normal ranges (18–20, 23, 27, 35), ruling out the presence of anemia as a contributing factor to reduced peak V_{O2} found in these patients. However, one study from Baratto et al. (15) found underlying anemia in patients who had recovered from COVID-19 at the time of hospital discharge. This reduction in hemoglobin levels

leads to reduced arterial O_2 content and therefore to a lower O_2 delivery and reduced peak V_{O2}.

DISCUSSION

PASC is a disorder that occurs irrespective of previous disease severity and is characterized by a myriad of conditions and symptoms. Data suggest that dyspnea, fatigue, and exercise intolerance are the most common referred symptoms during outpatient follow-up. PASC cardiovascular disease is associated with structural or functional cardiovascular abnormalities that may explain the persistence of symptoms, but a non-negligible number of patients have no objective evidence of organ involvement. Therefore, PASC-CVS represents a heterogeneous group of patients with persistent symptoms that generally present a normal cardiopulmonary function (9). Because of a paucity of data, not much attention has been given to CPET despite its application can accurately evaluate PASC-CVS and improve the quality of care for these patients.

PASC-CVS is associated with an objective reduction of the exercise capacity during CPET (15–35). A long list of conditions can lead to poor physical conditions referred by PASC-CVS patients. Among all the potential causes and CPET variables, the following stand out: chronotropic incompetence, abnormal heart rate recovery, ventilatory inefficiency (high VE/VCO_2 and low $PETCO_2$), and diminished peripheral oxygen extraction. Patients presenting with pulmonary vasculopathy or interstitial lung disease demonstrate similar findings during CPET (36). PASC-CVS may share a common mechanism, but data from follow-up studies do not support that hypothesis as most show no evidence of cardio-pulmonary sequelae (15–35).

Therefore, given all key factors in determining oxygen availability (5, 6), it seems that the cornerstone of PASC-CVS may involve a peripheral limitation. This is further supported by invasive CPET findings, where a diminished peripheral tissue extraction during exercise led to a decreased exercise capacity (35). Notably, hyperventilation leads to a leftward shift of the hemoglobin oxygen affinity that is translated into a decreased O_2 unloading and impaired diffusion (5, 6). However, such impaired diffusion could also be explained by direct damage to the endothelium (40) leading to exercise intolerance as observed in chronic fatigue syndrome (41). Similarly, endothelial dysfunction has been reported in PASC with and without chronic fatigue syndrome (42). Interestingly, all the aforementioned factors may be linked to autonomic dysregulation (43, 44).

Dysfunctional breathing has been widely described among PASC patients (45), with hyperventilation being characterized by a decreased exercise capacity and signs of ventilatory inefficiency without evidence of cardio-pulmonary dysfunction. Interestingly, a high respiratory rate causes sympathetic activation and vagal withdrawal leading to exercise intolerance not only through an impaired O_2 diffusion but also through a diminished O_2 delivery (43). The impairment in O_2 delivery is supported by the evidence of cardiac autonomic dysfunction among PASC patients (32, 46, 47), where ventilatory inefficiency was also a common finding (16, 20). However, PASC-CVS may also manifest as dysfunctional breathing with a chaotic ventilatory pattern with normal peak VO_2, $PETCO_2$, and VE/VCO_2 during CPET (48).

Finally, evidence of autonomic dysfunction in PASC is further supported by recent studies suggesting that some patients present with signs and symptoms suggestive of postural orthostatic tachycardia syndrome (49). Indeed, postural orthostatic tachycardia syndrome can explain the CPET findings as it is associated with sympathetic stimulation, vasoconstriction, and hyperpnea (50).

Thus, the most appropriate hypothesis seems to be cardiac and peripheral autonomic dysregulation creating a vicious cycle that alters the exercise capacity in PASC-CVS. Nevertheless, it is difficult to draw any definitive conclusions, as the observations might be time-sensitive. In addition, none of the studies reported the baseline physical activity and physiological status of individuals before getting COVID-19, which raises the possibility of a cause-effect bias.

Prognostic Utility of CPET in PASC-CVS

PASC-CVS is expected to become a major challenge as most recent findings suggest that it shares some features with chronic fatigue syndrome (50). Although younger age and shorter time since COVID-19 have been recently described as potential predictors of submaximal CPET in PASC (51), there are no published studies examining the long-term prognostic value unless some ideas are extrapolated from previous studies. In particular, in heart failure patients a peak Vo_2 >14 ml/kg/min is associated with smaller 1-year mortality (52). Similarly, a high VE/VCO_2 slope is also associated with the worst clinical outcomes among cardiac and pulmonary patients (53) with recent studies suggesting that a high VE/VCO_2 in PASC-CVS is an independent predictor for endothelial dysfunction (54). Endothelial dysfunction has been associated with the worst outcomes in other medical conditions (44). Therefore, the presence of a diminished peak Vo_2 or high VE/VCO_2 slope could be associated with an increased risk of death during follow-up.

Interestingly, there is growing evidence that autonomic dysfunction might a fundamental factor in the observed symptoms in PASC-CVS (49). Theoretically, we could speculate about the potential utility of HR dynamics assessment in this group of patients during maximal effort and recovery. Previous studies have noted that chronotropic incompetence is associated with poor outcomes in heart failure patients (55). Furthermore, the detection of a heart rate recovery of ≤12 beats per minute is a strong predictor of all-cause mortality (RR: 2; 95% CI 1.5–2.7; $p < 0.001$) irrespective of previous cardiovascular risk factors and even in the absence of heart failure or myocardial perfusion defects (56). Nevertheless, risk stratification for PASC-CVS is limited. Thus, future studies with CPET both at baseline and follow-up are expected and will provide a more reliable estimation of long-term clinical outcomes in these patients with a special emphasis on previously known prognostic factors.

CONCLUSIONS

Our current understanding of PASC is vague, but exercise limitation is a common finding despite the absence of objective cardio-pulmonary sequelae in PASC-CVS. Physiological assessment with CPET may provide valuable information about the functional status of these patients and identify the potential pathogenic mechanism. Autonomic dysfunction might be the missing link. Future studies evaluating predictors of exercise intolerance and long-term prognosis are warranted, as it could have a positive effect on disease evolution and clinical outcomes.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

ÁA, JT, and JASR contributed to conception of the work. ÁA wrote the first draft of the manuscript. ÁA, RL, and CY-F wrote sections of the manuscript. All authors contributed to manuscript revision, read, and approved the submitted version.

REFERENCES

1. Nalbandian A, Sehgal K, Gupta A, Madhavan MV, McGroder C, Stevens JS, et al. Post-acute COVID-19 syndrome. *Nat Med.* (2021) 27:601–15. doi: 10.1038/s41591-021-01283-z
2. Alkodaymi MS, Omrani OA, Fawzy NA, Shaar BA, Almamlouk R, Riaz M, et al. Prevalence of post-acute COVID-19 syndrome symptoms at different follow-up periods: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Clin Microbiol Infec.* (2022) 28:657–66. doi: 10.1016/j.cmi.2022.01.014
3. Crook H, Raza S, Nowell J, Young M, Edison P. Long covid—mechanisms, risk factors, and management. *BMJ.* (2021) 374:n1648. doi: 10.1136/bmj.n1648
4. Jiang DH, Roy DJ, Gu BJ, Hassett LC, McCoy RG. Postacute sequelae of severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 infection. *Jacc Basic Transl Sci.* (2021) 6:796–811. doi: 10.1016/j.jacbts.2021.07.002
5. Balady GJ, Arena R, Sietsema K, Myers J, Coke L, Fletcher GF, et al. Clinician's guide to cardiopulmonary exercise testing in adults. *Circulation.* (2010) 122:191–225. doi: 10.1161/CIR.0b013e3181e52e69
6. Glaab T, Taube C. Practical guide to cardiopulmonary exercise testing in adults. *Respir Res.* (2022) 23:9. doi: 10.1186/s12931-021-01895-6
7. Tleyjeh IM, Saddik B, Ramakrishnan RK, AlSwaidan N, AlAnazi A, Alhazmi D, et al. Long term predictors of breathlessness, exercise intolerance, chronic fatigue and well-being in hospitalized patients with COVID-19: a cohort study with 4 months median follow-up. *J Infect Public Heal.* (2022) 15:21–8. doi: 10.1016/j.jiph.2021.11.016
8. Bai F, Tomasoni D, Falcinella C, Barbanotti D, Castoldi R, Mulè G, et al. Female gender is associated with long COVID syndrome: a prospective cohort study. *Clin Microbiol Infec.* (2022) 28:611.e9–611.e16. doi: 10.1016/j.cmi.2021.11.002
9. Committee W, Gluckman TJ, Bhave NM, Allen LA, Chung EH, Spatz ES, et al. 2022 ACC expert consensus decision pathway on cardiovascular sequelae of COVID-19 in adults: myocarditis and other myocardial involvement, post-acute sequelae of SARS-CoV-2 infection, and return to play. *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2022) 79:1717–56. doi: 10.1016/j.jacc.2022.02.003
10. Molgat-Seon Y, Schaeffer MR, Ryerson CJ, Guenette JA. Exercise pathophysiology in interstitial lung disease. *Clin Chest Med.* (2019) 40:405–20. doi: 10.1016/j.ccm.2019.02.011
11. Buono MGD, Arena R, Borlaug BA, Carbone S, Canada JM, Kirkman DL, et al. Exercise intolerance in patients with heart failure JACC state-of-the-art review. *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2019) 73:2209–25. doi: 10.1016/j.jacc.2019.01.072
12. Sangla F, Legouis D, Marti P-E, Sgardello SD, Brebion A, Saint-Sardos P, et al. One year after ICU admission for severe community-acquired pneumonia of bacterial, viral or unidentified etiology. What are the outcomes? *PLoS ONE.* (2020) 15:e0243762. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0243762
13. Hui DS, Wong KT, Ko FW, Tam LS, Chan DP, Woo J, et al. The 1-year impact of severe acute respiratory syndrome on pulmonary function, exercise capacity, and quality of life in a cohort of survivors. *Chest.* (2005) 128:2247–61. doi: 10.1378/chest.128.4.2247
14. Ong K-C, Ng AW-K, Lee LS-U, Kaw G, Kwek S-K, Leow MK-S, et al. Pulmonary function and exercise capacity in survivors of severe acute respiratory syndrome. *Eur Respir J.* (2004) 24:436–42. doi: 10.1183/09031936.04.00007104
15. Baratto C, Caravita S, Faini A, Perego GB, Senni M, Badano LP, et al. Impact of COVID-19 on exercise pathophysiology: a combined cardiopulmonary and echocardiographic exercise study. *J Appl Physiol.* (2021) 130:1470–8. doi: 10.1152/japplphysiol.00710.2020
16. Mohr A, Dannerbeck L, Lange TJ, Pfeifer M, Blaas S, Salzberger B, et al. Cardiopulmonary exercise pattern in patients with persistent dyspnoea after recovery from COVID-19. *Multidiscip Resp Med.* (2021) 16:732. doi: 10.4081/mrm.2021.732
17. Barbagelata L, Masson W, Iglesias D, Lillo E, Migone JF, Orazi ML, et al. Cardiopulmonary exercise testing in patients with post-COVID-19 syndrome. *Med Clin-barcelona.* (2021) 159:6–11. doi: 10.1016/j.medcli.2021.07.007
18. Debeaumont D, Boujibar F, Ferrand-Devouge E, Artaud-Macari E, Tamion F, Gravier F-E, et al. Cardiopulmonary exercise testing to assess persistent symptoms at 6 months in people with COVID-19 who survived hospitalization – a pilot study. *Phys Ther.* (2021) 101:pzab099. doi: 10.1093/ptj/pzab099
19. Alba GA, Ziehr DR, Rouvina JN, Hariri LP, Knipe RS, Medoff BD, et al. Exercise performance in patients with post-acute sequelae of SARS-CoV-2 infection compared to patients with unexplained dyspnea. *Eclinicalmedicine.* (2021) 39:101066. doi: 10.1016/j.eclinm.2021.101066
20. Szekely Y, Lichter Y, Sadon S, Lupu L, Taieb P, Banai A, et al. Cardiorespiratory abnormalities in patients recovering from coronavirus disease 2019. *J Am Soc Echocardiog.* (2021) 34:1273–1284.e9. doi: 10.1016/j.echo.2021.08.022
21. Baptista BR, d'Humières T, Schlemmer F, Bendib I, Justeau G, Al-Assaad L, et al. Identification of factors impairing exercise capacity after severe COVID-19 pulmonary infection: a 3-month follow-up of prospective COVulnerability cohort. *Respir Res.* (2022) 23:68. doi: 10.1186/s12931-022-01977-z
22. Clavario P, Marzo VD, Lotti R, Barbara C, Porcile A, Russo C, et al. Cardiopulmonary exercise testing in COVID-19 patients at 3 months follow-up. *Int J Cardiol.* (2021) 340:113–8. doi: 10.1016/j.ijcard.2021.07.033
23. Rinaldo RF, Mondoni M, Parazzini EM, Pitari F, Brambilla E, Luraschi S, et al. Deconditioning as main mechanism of impaired exercise response in COVID-19 survivors. *Eur Respir J.* (2021) 58:2100870. doi: 10.1183/13993003.00870-2021
24. Jahn K, Sava M, Sommer G, Schumann DM, Bassetti S, Siegemund M, et al. Exercise capacity impairment after COVID-19 pneumonia is mainly caused by deconditioning. *Eur Respir J.* (2022) 59:2101136. doi: 10.1183/13993003.01136-2021
25. Rinaldo RF, Mondoni M, Parazzini EM, Baccelli A, Pitari F, Brambilla E, et al. Severity does not impact on exercise capacity in COVID-19 survivors. *Resp Med.* (2021) 187:106577. doi: 10.1016/j.rmed.2021.106577
26. Motiejunaite J, Balagny P, Arnoult F, Mangin L, Bancal C, Vidal-Petiot E, et al. Hyperventilation as one of the mechanisms of persistent dyspnoea in SARS-CoV-2 survivors. *Eur Respir J.* (2021) 58:2101578. doi: 10.1183/13993003.01578-2021
27. Aparisi Á, Ybarra-Falcón C, García-Gómez M, Tobar J, Iglesias-Echeverría C, Jaurrieta-Largo S, et al. Exercise ventilatory inefficiency in post-COVID-19 syndrome: insights from a prospective evaluation. *J Clin Med.* (2021) 10:2591. doi: 10.3390/jcm10122591
28. Skjørten I, Ankerstjerne OAW, Trebinjac D, Brønstad E, Rasch-Halvorsen Ø, Einvik G, et al. Cardiopulmonary exercise capacity and limitations 3 months after COVID-19 hospitalisation. *European Respir J.* (2021) 58:2100996. doi: 10.1183/13993003.00996-2021
29. Cassar MP, Tunnicliffe EM, Petousi N, Lewandowski AJ, Xie C, Mahmod M, et al. Symptom persistence despite improvement in cardiopulmonary health

– insights from longitudinal CMR, CPET and lung function testing post-COVID-19. *E Clin Med.* (2021) 41:101159. doi: 10.1016/j.eclinm.2021.101159
30. Dorelli G, Braggio M, Gabbiani D, Busti F, Caminati M, Senna G, et al. Importance of cardiopulmonary exercise testing amongst subjects recovering from COVID-19. *Diagnostics.* (2021) 11:507. doi: 10.3390/diagnostics11030507
31. Vannini L, Quijada-Fumero A, Martín MPR, Pina NC, Afonso JSH. Cardiopulmonary exercise test with stress echocardiography in COVID-19 survivors at 6 months follow-up. *Eur J Intern Med.* (2021) 94:101–4. doi: 10.1016/j.ejim.2021.10.004
32. Ladlow P, O'Sullivan O, Houston A, Barker-Davies R, May S, Mills D, et al. Dysautonomia following COVID-19 is not associated with subjective limitations or symptoms but is associated with objective functional limitations. *Heart Rhythm.* (2022) 19:613–20. doi: 10.1016/j.hrthm.2021.12.005
33. Vonbank K, Lehmann A, Bernitzky D, Gysan MR, Simon S, Schrott A, et al. Predictors of prolonged cardiopulmonary exercise impairment after COVID-19 infection: a prospective observational study. *Front Med.* (2021) 8:773788. doi: 10.3389/fmed.2021.773788
34. Mancini DM, Brunjes DL, Lala A, Trivieri MG, Contreras JP, Natelson BH. Use of cardiopulmonary stress testing for patients with unexplained dyspnea post–coronavirus disease. *Jacc Hear Fail.* (2021) 9:927–37. doi: 10.1016/j.jchf.2021.10.002
35. Singh I, Joseph P, Heerdt PM, Cullinan M, Lutchmansingh DD, Gulati M, et al. Persistent exertional intolerance after COVID-19 insights from invasive cardiopulmonary exercise testing. *Chest.* (2022) 161:54–63. doi: 10.1016/j.chest.2021.08.010
36. Phillips DB, Collins SÉ, Stickland MK. Measurement and interpretation of exercise ventilatory efficiency. *Front Physiol.* (2020) 11:659. doi: 10.3389/fphys.2020.00659
37. Weatherald J, Farina S, Bruno N, Laveneziana P. Cardiopulmonary exercise testing in pulmonary hypertension. *Ann Am Thorac Soc.* (2017) 14:S84–92. doi: 10.1513/AnnalsATS.201610-788FR
38. Li Y, Li H, Zhu S, Xie Y, Wang B, He L, et al. Prognostic value of right ventricular longitudinal strain in patients with COVID-19. *Jacc Cardiovasc Imag.* (2020) 13:2287–99. doi: 10.1016/j.jcmg.2020.04.014
39. Brat K, Stastna N, Merta Z, Olson LJ, Johnson BD, Cundrle I. Cardiopulmonary exercise testing for identification of patients with hyperventilation syndrome. *PLoS ONE.* (2019) 14:e0215997. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0215997
40. Coupé M, Fortrat JO, Larina I, Gauquelin-Koch G, Gharib C, Custaud MA. Cardiovascular deconditioning: from autonomic nervous system to microvascular dysfunctions. *Resp Physiol Neurobi.* (2009) 169:S10–2. doi: 10.1016/j.resp.2009.04.009
41. Scherbakov N, Szklarski M, Hartwig J, Sotzny F, Lorenz S, Meyer A, et al. Peripheral endothelial dysfunction in myalgic encephalomyelitis/chronic fatigue syndrome. *Esc Hear Fail.* (2020) 7:1064–71. doi: 10.1002/ehf2.12633
42. Haffke M, Freitag H, Rudolf G, Seifert M, Doehner W, Scherbakov N, et al. Endothelial dysfunction and altered endothelial biomarkers in patients with post-COVID-19 syndrome and chronic fatigue syndrome (ME/CFS). *J Transl Med.* (2022) 20:138. doi: 10.1186/s12967-022-03346-2
43. Crisafulli E, Vigna M, Ielpo A, Tzani P, Mangia A, Teopompi E, et al. Heart rate recovery is associated with ventilatory constraints and excess ventilation during exercise in patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Eur J Prev Cardiol.* (2018) 25:1667–74. doi: 10.1177/2047487318789756
44. Amiya E, Watanabe M, Komuro I. The relationship between vascular function and the autonomic nervous system. *Ann Vasc Dis.* (2014) 7:109–19. doi: 10.3400/avd.ra.14-00048
45. Gruenewaldt A, Nylander E, Hedman K. Classification and occurrence of an abnormal breathing pattern during cardiopulmonary exercise testing in subjects with persistent symptoms following COVID-19 disease. *Physiol Rep.* (2022) 10:e15197. doi: 10.14814/phy2.15197
46. Asarcikli LD, Hayiroglu MI, Osken A, Keskin K, Kolak Z, Aksu T. Heart rate variability and cardiac autonomic functions in post-COVID period. *J Interv Card Electr.* (2022) 63:715–21. doi: 10.1007/s10840-022-01138-8
47. Baranauskas MN, Carter SJ. Evidence for impaired chronotropic responses to and recovery from 6-minute walk test in women with post-acute COVID-19 syndrome. *Exp Physiol.* (2021). doi: 10.1113/EP089965
48. Frésard I, Genecand L, Altarelli M, Gex G, Vremaroiu P, Vremaroiu-Coman A, et al. Dysfunctional breathing diagnosed by cardiopulmonary exercise testing in 'long COVID' patients with persistent dyspnoea. *Bmj Open Respir Res.* (2022) 9:e001126. doi: 10.1136/bmjresp-2021-001126
49. Jamal SM, Landers DB, Hollenberg SM, Turi ZG, Glotzer TV, Tancredi J, et al. Prospective evaluation of autonomic dysfunction in post-acute sequela of COVID-19. *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2022) 79:2325–30. doi: 10.1016/j.jacc.2022.03.357
50. Natelson BH, Brunjes DL, Mancini D. Chronic fatigue syndrome and cardiovascular disease JACC state-of-the-art review. *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2021) 78:1056–67. doi: 10.1016/j.jacc.2021.06.045
51. Romero-Ortuno R, Jennings G, Xue F, Duggan E, Gormley J, Monaghan A. Predictors of submaximal exercise test attainment in adults reporting long COVID symptoms. *J Clin Med.* (2022) 11:2376. doi: 10.3390/jcm11092376
52. Guazzi M, Bandera F, Ozemek C, Systrom D, Arena R. Cardiopulmonary exercise testing what is its value? *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2017) 70:1618–36. doi: 10.1016/j.jacc.2017.08.012
53. Shen Y, Zhang X, Ma W, Song H, Gong Z, Wang Q, et al. VE/VCO2 slope and its prognostic value in patients with chronic heart failure. *Exp Ther Med.* (2015) 9:1407–12. doi: 10.3892/etm.2015.2267
54. Ambrosino P, Parrella P, Formisano R, Perrotta G, D'Anna SE, Mosella M, et al. Cardiopulmonary exercise performance and endothelial function in convalescent COVID-19 patients. *J Clin Med.* (2022) 11:1452. doi: 10.3390/jcm11051452
55. Zweerink A, Lingen A-LCJ van der, Handoko ML, Rossum AC van, Allaart CP. Chronotropic incompetence in chronic heart failure. *Circulat Hear Fail.* (2018) 11:e004969. doi: 10.1161/CIRCHEARTFAILURE.118.004969
56. Cole CR, Blackstone EH, Pashkow FJ, Snader CE, Lauer MS. Heart-rate recovery immediately after exercise as a predictor of mortality. *N Engl J Med.* (1999) 341:1351–7. doi: 10.1056/NEJM199910283411804

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's Note: All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

frontiers | Frontiers in Medicine

TYPE Systematic Review
PUBLISHED 07 September 2022
DOI 10.3389/fmed.2022.965790

OPEN ACCESS

EDITED BY
Luis Garcia De Guadiana-Romualdo,
Santa Lucía University General Hospital, Spain

REVIEWED BY
Ivan Castellví,
Hospital Universitari de la Santa Creu i Sant Pau, Spain
Fumihiro Ogawa,
Yokohama City University, Japan

*CORRESPONDENCE
Dianjun Wei
weidianjun01@163.com
Zhuqing Chen
335998604@qq.com

SPECIALTY SECTION
This article was submitted to Infectious Diseases – Surveillance, Prevention and Treatment, a section of the journal Frontiers in Medicine

RECEIVED 10 June 2022
ACCEPTED 19 August 2022
PUBLISHED 07 September 2022

CITATION
Zong X, Wang X, Liu Y, Li Z, Wang W, Wei D and Chen Z (2022) Antiplatelet therapy for patients with COVID-19: Systematic review and meta-analysis of observational studies and randomized controlled trials. *Front. Med.* 9:965790. doi: 10.3389/fmed.2022.965790

Antiplatelet therapy for patients with COVID-19: Systematic review and meta-analysis of observational studies and randomized controlled trials

Xiaolong Zong[1,2], Xiao Wang[3], Yaru Liu[3], Zhenyu Li[2,3], Weiding Wang[4], Dianjun Wei[5]* and Zhuqing Chen[6]*

[1]Department of Clinical Laboratory, The Second Hospital of Tianjin Medical University, Tianjin, China, [2]Institute of Infectious Diseases, The Second Hospital of Tianjin Medical University, Tianjin, China, [3]Department of Emergency Medicine, The Second Hospital of Tianjin Medical University, Tianjin, China, [4]Department of Cardiology, The Second Hospital of Tianjin Medical University, Tianjin, China, [5]Department of Clinical Laboratory, Yanda Hospital, Langfang, China, [6]Medical Security Center, The No. 983 Hospital of the Joint Service Support Force, Tianjin, China

Background: Hyperinflammation and coagulopathy are hallmarks of COVID-19 and synergistically contribute to illness progression. Antiplatelet agents have been proposed as candidate drugs for COVID-19 treatment on the basis of their antithrombotic and anti-inflammatory properties. A systematic review and meta-analysis that included early observational studies and recent randomized controlled trials (RCTs) was performed to summarize and compare evidence on this issue.

Methods: PubMed, Embase, and the Cochrane Central Register of Controlled Trials (CENTRAL) were searched to identify studies published up to Nov 7, 2021, and the results of registered clinical trials were followed up to Mar 30, 2022. We included RCTs and observational studies assessing the effect of antiplatelet therapy in adult patients with COVID-19. Data on baseline patient characteristics, interventions, controls, and outcomes were extracted by two independent reviewers. The primary outcome was mortality. Data were pooled using a random-effects model.

Results: Twenty-seven studies were included, of which 23 observational studies were pooled in a meta-analysis, and the remaining four RCTs (ACTIV-4B, RECOVERY, ACTIV-4a, and REMAP-CAP) were narratively synthesized. Based on 23 observational studies of 87,824 COVID-19 patients, antiplatelet treatment favors a lower risk of mortality [odds ratio (OR) 0.72, 95% confidence interval (CI) 0.61–0.85; $I^2 = 87.0\%$, $P < 0.01$]. The narrative synthesis of RCTs showed conflicting evidence, which did not support adding antiplatelet therapy to the standard care, regardless of the baseline illness severity and concomitant anticoagulation intensity.

Conclusion: While the rationale for using antiplatelet treatment in COVID-19 patients is compelling and was supported by the combined result of early observational studies, evidence from RCTs did not confirm this approach.

Several factors that could explain this inconsistency were highlighted alongside perspectives on future research directions.

KEYWORDS

coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19), thromboembolism, antiplatelet therapy, aspirin, clopidogrel, systematic review, meta-analysis

Introduction

Dysregulated inflammation and coagulopathy are hallmarks of severe COVID-19 and contribute to an increased risk of thromboembolic complications and mortality (1–4). Platelets are anucleate cell fragments derived from megakaryocytes that are not simply involved in thrombosis and immune response but also exert a hub function bridging these two processes as a new mechanism, termed immunothrombosis (5–7). The multifaceted role of platelets in immunothrombosis has been well-documented in previous literature and further highlighted in the current COVID-19 situation (8–11). A hyperactive platelet phenotype, as characterized by increased platelet surface markers [e.g., P-selectin, platelet Factor 4 (PF4), and CD40L], platelet-derived soluble mediators [e.g., thromboxane B2 (TxB2) and 5-hydroxytryptamine (5-HT)], and platelet homotypic and heterotypic aggregates, has been extensively identified in COVID-19 patients (9, 12–16). Likewise, data from transcriptome and proteome analyses indicate that platelet hyperactivity is a predominant cellular signature in response to SARS-CoV-2 infection (17, 18), thus suggesting a possible role of platelets in this novel viral disease. Moreover, activated platelets can trigger the formation of neutrophil extracellular traps (NETs) (19, 20), which have recently been recognized as pivotal players in thrombosis (21–23). Autopsy reports of COVID-19 patients revealed microthrombi with platelet and NET deposition in inflamed lung tissues, along with endothelial disruption (23–25).

Given the possible role of hyperactive platelets in the pathological mechanism of COVID-19, antiplatelet agents, such as aspirin and P2Y12 inhibitors, have been proposed as a potential treatment strategy for COVID-19 patients on the basis of their antithrombotic and anti-inflammatory properties (26–28). Additionally, significant thrombotic events have been observed despite anticoagulant treatment in clinical trials, implying that antiplatelet agents could be potential candidates for additional adjunctive antithrombotic therapy (29–31). In fact, an association between antiplatelet drug use and improved outcomes for COVID-19 patients has been reported in early observational studies (32–34). However, recently completed RCTs failed to confirm the effectiveness of antiplatelet treatment in preventing COVID-19 progression. While RCTs are considered to be more reliable than observational studies in evaluating interventions, the latter has helped us establish an initial foundation, which is particularly significant in an urgent situation (35). In the present circumstances, there is a need for findings to be assessed in the context of existing evidence in order to ensure reasonable interpretation of all studies (36). Here, we perform a systematic review and meta-analysis that included both RCTs and observational studies to provide an overview of existing evidence on antiplatelet therapy in patients with COVID-19. Furthermore, several study elements (e.g., baseline illness severity, the timing of antiplatelet therapy, and concomitant anticoagulation intensity) that might contribute to discrepancies among current lines of evidence and should be taken into consideration in future research are discussed.

Methods

This systematic review was performed following the PRISMA statement (37). The study protocol is provided in Supplementary material 1. Briefly, PubMed, Embase, and Cochrane CENTRAL were searched to identify studies published up to Nov 7, 2021, and the results of registered clinical trials were followed up to Mar 30, 2022. Details of the search strategies are provided in Supplementary material 1. The inclusion criteria were adult COVID-19 patients confirmed by laboratory testing, administration of antiplatelet therapy at any time or dose, comparison between patients with and without antiplatelet therapy, and availability of English or Chinese full texts. Studies involving patients with a particular illness or emergency conditions were excluded (e.g., cancer and pregnancy). When studies had significant overlapping data, the most comprehensive study was included.

The results of observational studies and RCTs were separately synthesized and compared (35). For pooled analysis, we selected all-cause mortality as the primary outcome for

Abbreviations: 5-HT, 5-Hydroxytryptamine; CI, Confidence intervals; COVID-19, Coronavirus Disease; GP Ib, Glycoprotein Ib; HR, Hazard ratio; LMWH, Low-molecular-weight heparin; NETs, Neutrophil extracellular traps; NOS, Newcastle–Ottawa Scale; OR, Odds ratio; PARs, Protease-activated receptors; PF4, Platelet Factor 4; RCTs, Randomized controlled trials; RR, Relative risk; SARS-CoV-2, Severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2; SGLT2, Sodium-glucose cotransporter-2; TxB2, Thromboxane B2.

effect estimates. Considering that all the included studies for quantitative pooled analysis were retrospective in design, the odds ratio (OR) was used as the common measure of association across studies. Hazard ratios (HRs) and relative risks (RRs) were directly considered as ORs. A random-effect model was selected to account for clinical heterogeneity. Heterogeneity across studies was assessed using the Q statistic with its *P*-value and I^2 statistic (38). Subgroup analyses were conducted to investigate variation in estimates according to original effect size, study center, illness severity, antiplatelet drugs, the timing of drug administration, and concomitant anticoagulant use. Sensitivity analysis was performed on the primary outcome by omitting one study at a time to assess the robustness of the results (39). A funnel plot was drawn to assess publication bias. The quality of the included observational studies for meta-analysis was evaluated following the Newcastle–Ottawa scale (NOS) by two independent reviewers (40). Studies with NOS scores of 8 or 9, 6 or 7, and < 6 were judged as having a low, medium, and high risk of bias, respectively. Discrepancies in data extraction and quality assessment were resolved through discussion with a third author. Statistical analyses were performed using RStudio software.

Results

Study identification

Our search yielded 1,228 records. After initial screening and full-text review, 23 observational studies (41–63) and 4 RCTs (64–67) (ACTIV-4B, RECOVERY, ACTIV-4a, and REMAP-CAP) were finally included for evidence synthesis and comparison (Figure 1). Observational studies were mostly performed in the first half of 2020, and RCTs were subsequently conducted between late 2020 and early 2021. For observational studies, the overall risk of bias was determined to be

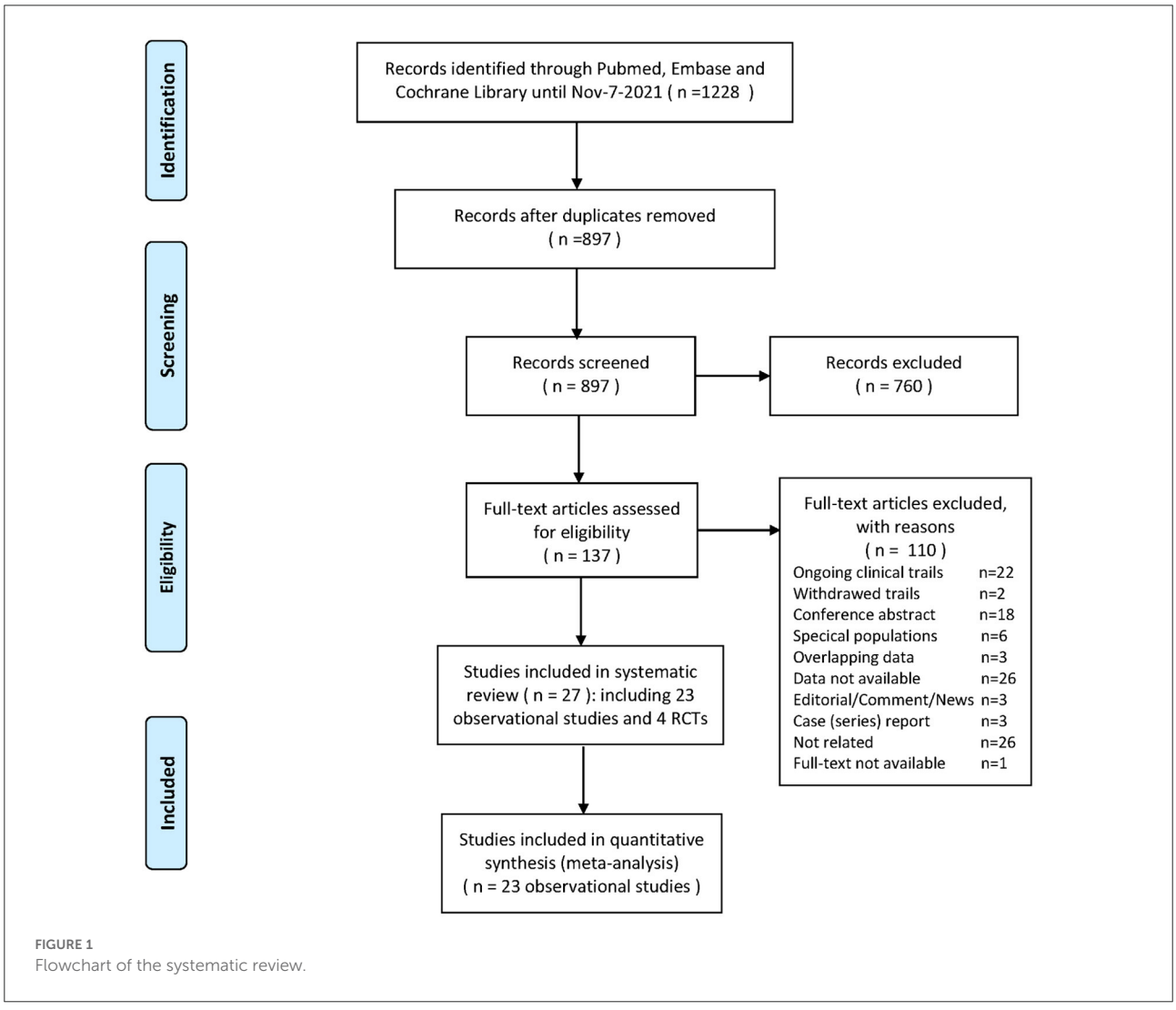


FIGURE 1
Flowchart of the systematic review.

medium (Supplementary Table 1). Adjusted estimates could be determined for all observational studies even though the adjusted factors were slightly different. Among all studies, aspirin is the most common antiplatelet drug. Tables 1, 2 show details of the included observational studies and RCTs, respectively.

Meta-analysis of observational studies

We first performed a meta-analysis of the 23 included observational studies and obtained a combined OR of 0.72 (95% CI: 0.61–0.85), suggesting that antiplatelet treatment favors a lower risk of mortality in patients with COVID-19 (Figure 2). Although significant heterogeneity was evident ($P < 0.01$, $I^2 = 87\%$), the combined estimates were consistent in the random- and fixed-effect models, and the sensitivity analysis suggested that our result was stable (Supplementary Figure 1), probably driven by a large number of participants ($n = 87{,}824$). To investigate the variation of combined evidence among observational studies and improve comparability with RCTs, pre-specified subgroup analyses were further conducted. All results of the subgroup analyses are summarized in Figure 3 (forest plots are shown in Supplementary Figures 2–7). The only significant antiplatelet treatment-covariate interaction identified in subgroup analyses was concomitant anticoagulant use, with OR = 0.64 (95% CI: 0.50–0.83) among patients with anticoagulant use (including partial use) and OR = 1.07 (95% CI: 0.94–1.21) among patients without anticoagulation treatment. There was no evidence to suggest a differential treatment effect for any other subgroups. The asymmetric shape of the funnel plot shows some evidence of publication bias among the evaluated studies (Supplementary Figure 8).

RCTs

Currently, one outpatient trial (ACTIV-4B) (64) and three inpatient trials (RECOVERY, ACTIV-4a, and REMAP-CAP) (65–67) have released their results. As there was obvious heterogeneity in the study population, antiplatelet treatment regimen, and concomitant anticoagulation intensity among these studies, their results were narratively synthesized (Table 2). The ACTIV-4B trial aimed to assess whether antiplatelet therapy (aspirin 81 mg) can safely reduce major adverse cardiopulmonary outcomes among symptomatic but clinically stable outpatients with COVID-19. The study was terminated early because of an event rate (0.7%) lower than anticipated and no evidence of efficacy when comparing aspirin with placebo.

RECOVERY (65) is the current largest randomized study investigating the effect of antiplatelet therapy in COVID-19, with 14,892 participants from 171 centers. This study found that in a mixed population of patients with mild, moderate, and severe COVID-19, adding 150 mg aspirin to standard care did not reduce 28-day mortality [relative risk (RR) = 0.96, 95% CI: 0.89–1.04] or the probability of progression to the composite of invasive mechanical ventilation or death (RR = 0.96; 95% CI: 0.90–1.03).

In recently completed multiplatform trials (ATTACC, ACTIV-4a, and REMAP-CAP), therapeutic-dose heparin vs. conventional thromboprophylaxis has been found to improve organ support-free days in hospitalized non-critically ill patients (30) but is not beneficial for critically ill patients (29). Subsequently, the ACTIV-4a trial (66) tested whether the addition of a P2Y12 inhibitor to anticoagulant therapy would further change clinical outcomes in non-critically ill patients hospitalized for COVID-19. After 562 patients completed the trial, no significant differences were found in the primary outcome (the composite of organ support-free days evaluated on an ordinal scale combined with in-hospital death) or in the secondary outcome (the composite of major thrombotic events or death by 28 days).

In parallel with ACTIV-4a, the REMAP-CAP trial (67) aimed to examine the add-on effect of antiplatelet therapy [aspirin, 75–100 mg; $n = 565$ or P2Y12 inhibitors (clopidogrel, 75 mg; ticagrelor, 60 mg; or prasugrel, 60 mg); $n = 455$] alongside prophylactic dose anticoagulation in severe COVID-19 patients. First, this trial observed equivalence between the aspirin and P2Y12 inhibitor groups (OR = 1.00; 95% CI, 0.8–1.27; >90% posterior probability of equivalence). In a subsequent adaptive pooled analysis of the two antiplatelet treatment groups in comparison with controls, the median for organ support-free days was 7 in both the antiplatelet and control groups (median-adjusted OR = 1.02; 95% CI, 0.86–1.23; 95.7% posterior probability of futility). Although a modest benefit on the secondary endpoint of 90-day mortality was determined (HR = 1.22; 95% CI, 1.06–1.40; 99.7% posterior probability of efficacy), the median number of organ support-free days was again equal (14 days) among survivors in both groups. Additionally, the authors reported a small but certain increased risk of major bleeding in the antiplatelet group (2.1 vs. 0.4%; adjusted OR = 2.97; 95% CI, 1.23–8.28; 99.4% probability of harm).

Discussion

This systematic review summarized and compared current evidence regarding antiplatelet treatment for patients with COVID-19. The combined effect estimates of observational studies suggested that antiplatelet therapy favors a lower risk of mortality, and the results were consistent in all pre-specified subgroup analyses in addition to those based on anticoagulant use. Nevertheless, subsequent RCTs did not confirm this association. A series of well-conducted randomized studies found no additional effect when adding antiplatelet therapy

TABLE 1 Details of observational studies included in this meta-analysis of the association between antiplatelet treatment and mortality.

References	Time of patient inclusion	Region	Center	Population	*N*	Age (year)	Male sex	Drugs	Endpoint	Events rate	Adjusted factors	NOS
Aydinyilmaz et al. (41)	Mar to Dec 2020	Turkey	S	Severely ill Inpatients	373	E: 73.9 ± 0.9 C: 69.1 ± 1.9	E: 72.9% C: 58.0%	Aspirin	In-hospital mortality	–	Male gender, diabetes, hypertension	7
Chow et al. (42)	Feb to Apr 2020	United States	M	Inpatients	17,347	E: 72 (64–80) C: 72 (64–80)	E: 54.5% C: 53.3%	Multiple*	In-hospital mortality	20.5%	Age, male, race, BMI, comorbidities, medications	8
Corrochano et al. (43)	Mar to May 2020	Spain	S	Inpatients	1,443	66.5 ± 17.1	53.2%	Multiple	28 d mortality	19.3%	Sex, age, comorbidities	8
Fröhlich et al. (44)	Feb to Apr 2020	Germany	M	Inpatients	5,971	E:79 (69–84) C: 65 (52–79)	E: 63.8% C: 51.1%	Multiple	All-cause mortality or ventilation	27.5%	Age, gender, and comorbidities	8
Gupta et al. (45)	Feb to May 2020	United States	S	Inpatients	2,626	–	–	P2Y12 inhibitor	30 d mortality	–	Age, sex, BMI, comorbidity, medications	7
Haji Aghajani et al. (46)	Mar 2019 to Jul 2020	Iran	S	Severely ill inpatients	991	61.6 ± 17.0	54.9%	Aspirin	In-hospital mortality	25.8%	Age, sex, BMI, comorbidity, medications	7
Ho et al. (47)	Feb to Jul 2020	United States	M	Outpatients	27,824	E: 66 (55–77) C: 41 (30–53)	E: 53.0% C: 48.0%	Multiple	Mortality	3.3%	Age, sex, race, BMI, comorbidities	8
Izzi-Engbeaya et al. (48)	Mar to Apr 2020	UK	M	Inpatients	889	65.8 ± 17.5	60.1%	–	Death and/or ICU admission	36.0%	Age, sex, race, comorbidity, Laboratory and clinical parameters, and medications	6
Liu et al. (49)	Jan to Mar 2020	China	S	Inpatients	48	E: 69 (61–76) C: 74 (65–79.5)	E: 58.3% C: 70.8%	Aspirin	30 d mortality	16.7%	Age, sex, comorbidities, Laboratory and clinical parameters, and medications	8
Matli et al. (50)	Apr 2020 to Jan 2021	Lebanon	S	Inpatients	146	E: 66.2 ± 13.8 C: 59.6 ± 17.0	E: 67.4% C: 58.8%	Multiple	In-hospital mortality	14.1%	Age, sex, smoking, weight, comorbidity, medications	8
Meizlish et al. (51)	Mar to Jun 2020	United States	M	Inpatients	638	–	63.3%	Aspirin	In-hospital mortality	–	Age, sex, max D-dimer, comorbidities, medications	8
Merzon et al. (52)	Feb to Jun 2020	Israel	M	Inpatients	112	–	–	Aspirin	In-hospital mortality	6.3%	Age, sex, smoking, comorbidity, medications	7
Mura et al. (53)	–	30 countries	M	Severely ill inpatients	527	–	–	Aspirin	Mortality	31.3%	Age, gender	6
Osborne et al. (54)	Mar to Aug 2020	United States	M	Inpatients	12,600	E: 67.4 ± 10.7 C: 67.2 ± 11.1	E: 95.2% C: 96.6%	Aspirin	30 d mortality	7.4%	Age, gender, and Care Assessment Needs (CAN) score	8

(Continued)

10.3389/fmed.2022.965790

TABLE 1 (Continued)

References	Time of patient inclusion	Region	Center	Population	*N*	Age (year)	Male sex	Drugs	Endpoint	Events rate	Adjusted factors	NOS
Pan et al. (55)	Mar to Apr 2020	United States	S	Inpatients	762	E: 69.6 ± 12.5 C: 58.5 ± 16.2	E: 60.3% C: 54.3%	Multiple	28 d mortality	∼20%	Age, sex, BMI, smoking, comorbidities	8
Russo et al. (56)	Feb to Apr 2020	Italy	M	Inpatients	192	67.7 ± 15.2	59.9%	Multiple	In-hospital mortality	18.5%	Age, smoke, comorbidities	8
Sahai et al. (57)	Mar to May 2020	United States	M	Outpatients	496	E: 68.5 ± 13.6 C: 69.5 ± 14.1	E: 56.5% C: 59.5%	Aspirin	In-hospital mortality	14.3%	Age, sex, race, smoking, platelets, and comorbidities	7
Santoro et al. (58)	Jan to May 2020	7 countries	M	Inpatients	7,716	64 ± 17	58.0%	Multiple	In-hospital mortality	18.0%	Age, sex, comorbidities, invasive ventilation, medications	8
Sisinni et al. (59)	Feb to Apr 2020	Italy	M	Inpatients	984	72 [62–81]	69.0%	Multiple	30 d mortality or respiratory support upgrade	72.0%	Age, male gender, hypertension, glucocorticoid therapy	8
Soldevila et al. (60)	Mar to Jun 2020	Spain	M	Inpatients	1,306	86.7 ± 7.3	28.7%	Multiple	30 d mortality	24.4%	Age, gender, comorbidities, Barthel score, frailty score, medications	8
Terlecki et al. (61)	Mar to Oct 2020	Poland	S	Inpatients	1,729	63 [50–75]	51.2%	Multiple	In-hospital mortality	12.9%	Age, gender, comorbidities, medications	8
Tremblay et al. (62)	Mar to Apr 2020	United States	M	Inpatients	1,064	E: 61.2 ± 10.9 C: 63.0 ± 12.2	54.9% 57.5%	–	In-hospital mortality	15.0%	Age, sex, race, Charlson comorbidity index and obesity	8
Zhao et al. (63)	Feb 2020 to Mar 2021	United States	M	Severely ill inpatients	2,070	65 ± 16	58.8%	Aspirin	In-hospital mortality	29.0%	Age, sex, smoking, BMI, comorbidity, laboratory indices, vital signs, medications	8

*Two or more antiplatelet drugs were together defined as exposure, with aspirin plus P2Y12 inhibitors being most common among studies. The ages of the study populations were expressed as the mean ± standard deviation or median [interquartile range]. BMI, body mass index; E, exposure group; C, control group; –, Data not reported or not calculable; NOS, Newcastle–Ottawa Scale.

10.3389/fmed.2022.965790

TABLE 2 Details of RCTs investigating the effect of antiplatelet treatment for patients with COVID-19.

Study	Study time frame	Number of centers/country	Population	*N*	Median/mean age (year)	Male (%)	Antiplatelet treatment	Primary outcome
ACTIV-4B (64)	Sep 2020–Jun 2021	52/USA	Symptomatic but clinically stable outpatients	328	54.0	41.8	Aspirin (81 mg)	A composite of all-cause mortality, thromboembolic events or hospitalization for cardiovascular or pulmonary cause
RECOVERY (65)	Nov 2020–Mar 2021	171/UK, Indonesia, Nepal	Adult hospitalized patients	14 892	59.2	61.8	Aspirin (150 mg)	28 d mortality
ACTIV-4a (66)	Feb–Jun 2021	60/Brazil, Italy, Spain, USA	Non-critically ill hospitalized patients	562	52.7	58.5	P2Y12 inhibitors	Organ support-free days
REMAP-CAP (67)	Oct 2020–Jun 2021	105/Canada, France, Germany, India, Italy, Nepal, the Netherlands, UK	Critically ill hospitalized patients	1 549	57.0	66.4	Aspirin (75–100 mg) or P2Y12 inhibitors	Respiratory and cardiovascular organ support–free days to day 21

to standard care, regardless of baseline illness severity and concomitant anticoagulation intensity. The reason for this inconsistency may be multiple. First, since all observational studies included for pooled analysis were retrospective in design, selection bias might have occurred in the selection of exposed subjects according to an antecedent prescription of antiplatelet medication. Additionally, while adjusted estimates could be determined for all studies, potential cofounding associated with both exposure and outcome cannot be definitively excluded (68, 69).

In addition to the limitations ascribed to the study design *per se*, another noteworthy factor is the timing of antiplatelet treatment. For most observational studies (41–45, 47, 52, 54–57, 59–62) included for evidence synthesis, antiplatelet therapy was initiated before COVID-19 diagnosis in contrast to during hospitalization in RCTs (65–67). Possibly, the baseline suboptimal platelet reactivity due to prior chronic antiplatelet therapy restrains illness progression and aggravation. At the time of hospitalization because of moderate or severe illness, platelet activation may have already reached a maximum level, for which antiplatelet treatment is too late (66). Additionally, as mentioned above, the rationale for antiplatelet medication in COVID-19 is based on the antithrombotic and anti-inflammatory properties. However, there is evidence that the distribution of platelets is not limited only to intravascular compartments but also to alveolar translocation (70–73). Moreover, platelets differentially bind to neutrophils and Treg cells at distinct time points to orchestrate both the initiation and resolution of pulmonary inflammation. These interactions prevent excessive lung damage after infection (70). In sum, platelets still offer a candidate treatment target for infection-related thrombosis, yet the treatment timing may be of great relevance and warrant further investigation at the clinical level.

Among currently completed RCTs, ACTIV-4B is the only outpatient trial. In addition to its negative finding, this trial also reported a markedly low rate of events (a composite of all-cause mortality, thromboembolism, myocardial infarction, stroke, or hospitalization for cardiovascular or pulmonary cause), namely, 0.7% among the study populations, which is much lower than that reported by early epidemiological data (64). The significant decline in adverse event incidence among mildly ill outpatient populations could partially be attributed to aggressive vaccination and progress in medical care since the pandemic outbreak (74, 75). Correspondingly, the recently updated COVID-19 treatment guidelines recommend against the use of anticoagulants and antiplatelet therapy in the outpatient setting, unless the patient has other indications for the therapy (76). Another ongoing trial (OLA COVID; NCT04937088) (77) that tests whether a novel, liquid aspirin formulation can reduce COVID-19-related hospitalizations in old populations will provide more evidence on this issue.

For hospitalized patients with COVID-19, thrombotic complications have been reported to be common

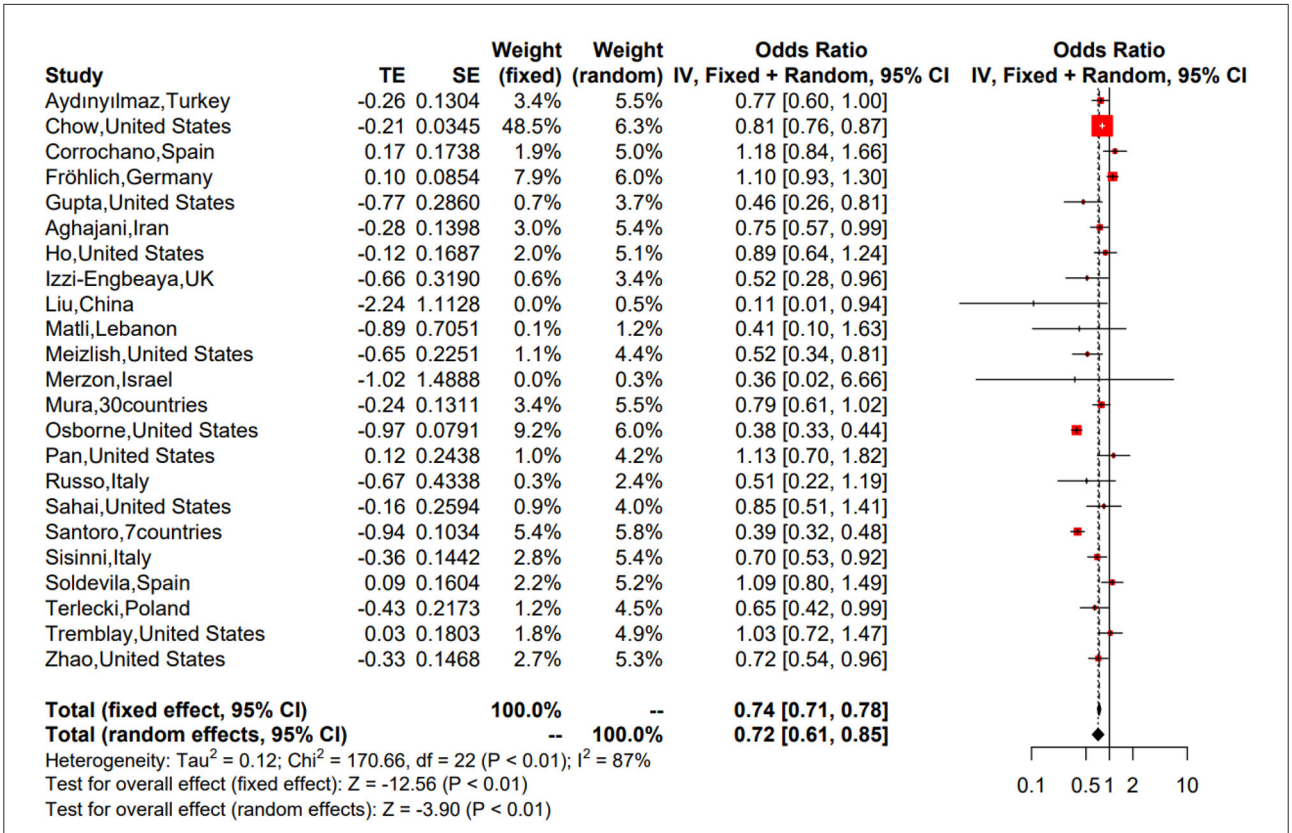


FIGURE 2
Forest plot of the 23 included observational studies.

despite conventional thromboprophylaxis and therapeutic anticoagulation (31). In this setting, the RECOVERY, ACTIV-4a, and REMAP-CAP trials sought to examine the additional effect and risk of antiplatelet treatment on the basis of thromboprophylaxis and anticoagulation therapy. Overall, the results of these well-conducted trials found no additional effect when antiplatelet therapy was added to anticoagulation (mostly Low-molecular-weight heparin, LMWH) in hospitalized patients with COVID-19, despite a slightly increased risk of bleeding. The reason for these negative results is not obvious. A possible explanation is that the anticipated antithrombotic effect of antiplatelet drugs was partially masked by LMWH (78).

While the mechanism of COVID-19-related coagulopathy has not yet been elucidated, a major cause is tissue factor overexpression on the surface of damaged endothelial cells and immune cells, which further initiates coagulation cascades and leads to thrombin generation (8). This opinion can be supported by anticoagulation trials that found the superiority of heparin/LMWH by targeting thrombin. However, thrombin is not only a central enzyme involved in coagulation cascades but also a potent inducer of platelet activation (78, 79). In a more recent study, the TF/thrombin pathway was found to be pivotal for platelet activation in an *ex vivo* SARS-CoV-2 infection model (80). The authors concluded that TF activity from SARS-CoV-2-infected cells activates thrombin, which signals to protease-activated receptors (PARs) on platelets (80). Taken together, it is plausible to speculate that the key upstream pathway that promotes platelet activation during SARS-CoV-2 infection is inhibited by heparin through disturbing thrombin ligation to platelet Glycoprotein Ib (GP Ib) and PARs (78, 80), whereby the anticipated antithrombotic effects of aspirin and P2Y12 inhibitors in the above trials were diluted.

To date, our successful experience in the combined use of heparin and antiplatelet agents is almost confined to thrombotic disease, with most valid evidence in arterial thrombosis, yet, under the premise that antiplatelet treatment *per se* is effective (81). Whether antiplatelet therapy alone can prevent illness progression for hospitalized patients with COVID-19 is still unclear. This question is difficult to clarify in future trials, as it is unethical to abrogate proven beneficial anticoagulation for patients to measure the effect of single antiplatelet therapy. Alternatively, early observational studies could shine a light on this issue. In the subgroup analysis of observational studies by anticoagulant intensity, we identified four studies (43, 44, 47, 62) including 36,302 patients without anticoagulant use. The combined OR of 1.07 (95% CI, 0.94–1.21; $I^2 = 0\%$, $P = 0.32$)

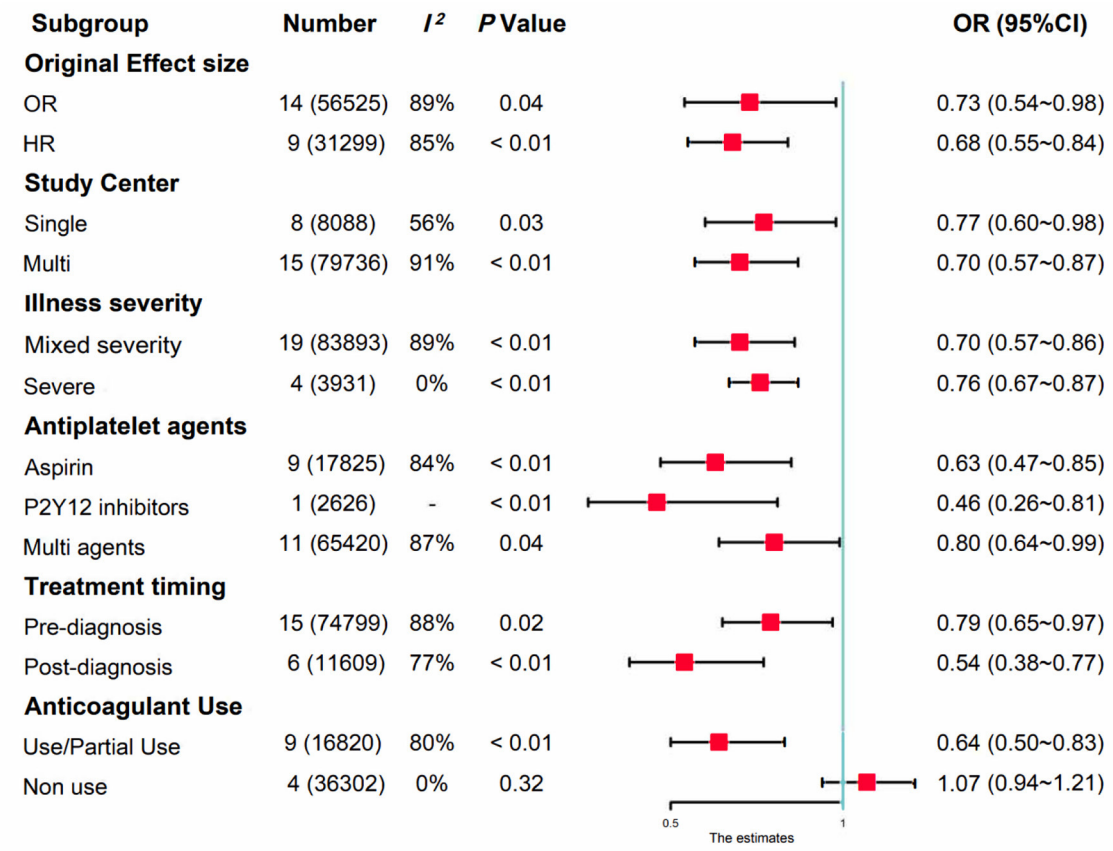


FIGURE 3
Summary of the subgroup analyses in observational studies.

suggested that single antiplatelet treatment is not associated with lower mortality (see Figure 3). However, this result may be limited by the lack of sufficient direct comparisons and should be regarded with extreme caution. In contrast to targeting platelets *per se*, there is an ongoing arm of the ACTIV-4a trial that aims to test whether inhibiting the cross-talk between platelets and immune as well as endothelial cells, by using Crizanlizumab (82, 83) or sodium-glucose cotransporter-2 (SGLT2) inhibitor (84), will further improve the hypercoagulable state of patients with COVID-19, and the results are eagerly anticipated.

Conclusion

This paper provides an overview of existing evidence on antiplatelet therapy for patients with COVID-19. In summary, while the rationale for using antiplatelet drugs to prevent COVID-19 progression is compelling and was supported by combined evidence from early observational studies, recently completed RCTs do not support this approach. The consistent negative results of such RCTs have supplied more valid evidence against adding antiplatelet therapy to standard care for COVID-19 patients in either community or hospital settings. In terms of directions for future study, the optimal antithrombotic regimen for patients with COVID-19 should be individualized (85) and guided by biomarkers, such as urinary 11-dehydrothromboxane B2, platelet reactivity, platelet-platelet aggregates, and platelet-leukocyte aggregates detected by new microscopic techniques (16, 31). Moreover, several factors that could explain the inconsistency among the current evidence and advocate for further investigation were highlighted in the current review.

Data availability statement

The datasets used during the current study are available from the corresponding author upon reasonable request.

Author contributions

XZ contributed to the conception and design of the study, acquisition of data, analysis and interpretation of the data, and drafting of the manuscript. ZL, WW, DW, and ZC reviewed

and revised the manuscript. XW, YL, and ZL contributed to the acquisition as well as to the analysis and interpretation of the data. All authors gave final approval and agree to be accountable for all aspects of the work ensuring integrity and accuracy.

Funding

This work was supported by the Tianjin Health Science and Technology Project (KJ20092), the Youth Training Program, the Second Hospital of Tianjin Medical University (2019ydey28), Tianjin Health and Family Planning Industry Young Medical Talents Project, Integrated Chinese and Western Medicine Project (2021207), and Hebei Health Science and Technology Projects (20191066 and 20191061).

Conflict of interest

The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's note

Supplementary material

The Supplementary Material for this article can be found online at: https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fmed.2022.965790/full#supplementary-material

References

1. Consortium. A blood atlas of COVID-19 defines hallmarks of disease severity and specificity. *Cell.* (2022) 185:916–38.e58. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2022.01.012

2. Lazzaroni MG, Piantoni S, Masneri S, Garrafa E, Martini G, Tincani A, et al. Coagulation dysfunction in COVID-19: the interplay between inflammation, viral infection and the coagulation system. *Blood Rev.* (2021) 46:100745. doi: 10.1016/j.blre.2020.100745

3. Lamers MM, Haagmans BL. SARS-CoV-2 pathogenesis. *Nat Rev Microbiol.* (2022) 20:270–84. doi: 10.1038/s41579-022-00713-0

4. Bikdeli B, Madhavan MV, Jimenez D, Chuich T, Dreyfus I, Driggin E, et al. COVID-19 and thrombotic or thromboembolic disease: implications for prevention, antithrombotic therapy, and follow-up: JACC state-of-the-art review. *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2020) 75:2950–73. doi: 10.1016/j.jacc.2020.04.031

5. Van Der Meijden PEJ, Heemskerk JWM. Platelet biology and functions: new concepts and clinical perspectives. *Nat Rev Cardiol.* (2019) 16:166–79. doi: 10.1038/s41569-018-0110-0

6. Martinod K, Deppermann C. Immunothrombosis and thromboinflammation in host defense and disease. *Platelets.* (2021) 32:314–24. doi: 10.1080/09537104.2020.1817360

7. Patel P, Michael JV, Naik UP, Mckenzie SE. Platelet FcγRIIA in immunity and thrombosis: adaptive immunothrombosis. *J Thromb Haemost.* (2021) 19:1149–60. doi: 10.1111/jth.15265

8. Iba T, Levy JH, Connors JM, Warkentin TE, Thachil J, Levi M. The unique characteristics of COVID-19 coagulopathy. *Critical Care.* (2020) 24:3077. doi: 10.1186/s13054-020-03077-0

9. Taus F, Salvagno G, Canè S, Fava C, Mazzaferri F, Carrara E, et al. Platelets promote thromboinflammation in SARS-CoV-2 pneumonia. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol.* (2020) 40:2975–89. doi: 10.1161/ATVBAHA.120.315175

10. Iffah R, Gavins FNE. Thromboinflammation in coronavirus disease 2019: the clot thickens. *Br J Pharmacol.* (2021). doi: 10.1111/bph.15594

11. Zong X, Gu Y, Yu H, Li Z, Wang Y. Thrombocytopenia is associated with COVID-19 severity and outcome: an updated meta-analysis of 5,637 patients with multiple outcomes. *Lab Med.* (2021) 52:10–5. doi: 10.1093/labmed/lmaa067

12. Barrett TJ, Lee AH, Xia Y, Lin LH, Black M, Cotzia P, et al. Platelet and vascular biomarkers associate with thrombosis and death in coronavirus disease. *Circ Res.* (2020) 127:945–7. doi: 10.1161/CIRCRESAHA.120.317803

13. Goshua G, Pine AB, Meizlish ML, Chang CH, Zhang H, Bahel P, et al. Endotheliopathy in COVID-19-associated coagulopathy: evidence from a single-centre, cross-sectional study. *Lancet Haematol.* (2020) 7:e575–82. doi: 10.1016/S2352-3026(20)30216-7

14. Zaid Y, Puhm F, Allaeys I, Naya A, Oudghiri M, Khalki L, et al. Platelets can associate with SARS-CoV-2 RNA and are hyperactivated in COVID-19. *Circ Res.* (2020) 127:1404–18. doi: 10.1161/CIRCRESAHA.120.317703

15. Petrey AC, Qeadan F, Middleton EA, Pinchuk IV, Campbell RA, Beswick EJ. Cytokine release syndrome in COVID-19: innate immune, vascular, and platelet pathogenic factors differ in severity of disease and sex. *J Leukoc Biol.* (2021) 109:55–66. doi: 10.1002/JLB.3COVA0820-410RRR

16. Gorog DA, Storey RF, Gurbel PA, Tantry US, Berger JS, Chan MY, et al. Current and novel biomarkers of thrombotic risk in COVID-19: a consensus statement from the International COVID-19 Thrombosis Biomarkers Colloquium. *Nat Rev Cardiol.* (2022). doi: 10.1038/s41569-021-00665-7

17. Manne BK, Denorme F, Middleton EA, Portier I, Rowley JW, Stubben C, et al. Platelet gene expression and function in patients with COVID-19. *Blood.* (2020) 136:1317–29. doi: 10.1182/blood.2020007214

18. Shen B, Yi X, Sun Y, Bi X, Du J, Zhang C, et al. Proteomic and metabolomic characterization of COVID-19 patient sera. *Cell.* (2020) 182:59–72 e15. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2020.05.032

19. Clark SR, Ma AC, Tavener SA, Mcdonald B, Goodarzi Z, Kelly MM, et al. Platelet TLR4 activates neutrophil extracellular traps to ensnare bacteria in septic blood. *Nat Med.* (2007) 13:463–9. doi: 10.1038/nm1565

20. Mcdonald B, Davis RP, Kim SJ, Tse M, Esmon CT, Kolaczkowska E, et al. Platelets and neutrophil extracellular traps collaborate to promote intravascular coagulation during sepsis in mice. *Blood.* (2017) 129:1357–67. doi: 10.1182/blood-2016-09-741298

21. Jiménez-Alcázar M, Rangaswamy C, Panda R, Bitterling J, Simsek YJ, Long AT, et al. Host DNases prevent vascular occlusion by neutrophil extracellular traps. *Science.* (2017) 358:1202–6. doi: 10.1126/science.aam8897

22. Perdomo J, Leung HHL, Ahmadi Z, Yan F, Chong JJH, Passam FH, et al. Neutrophil activation and NETosis are the major drivers of

thrombosis in heparin-induced thrombocytopenia. *Nat Commun.* (2019) 10:1322. doi: 10.1038/s41467-019-09160-7

23. Middleton EA, He XY, Denorme F, Campbell RA, Ng D, Salvatore SP, et al. Neutrophil extracellular traps contribute to immunothrombosis in COVID-19 acute respiratory distress syndrome. *Blood.* (2020) 136:1169–79. doi: 10.1182/blood.2020007008

24. Leppkes M, Knopf J, Naschberger E, Lindemann A, Singh J, Herrmann I, et al. Vascular occlusion by neutrophil extracellular traps in COVID-19. *EBioMedicine.* (2020) 58:102925. doi: 10.1016/j.ebiom.2020.102925

25. Gu SX, Tyagi T, Jain K, Gu VW, Lee SH, Hwa JM, et al. Thrombocytopathy and endotheliopathy: crucial contributors to COVID-19 thromboinflammation. *Nat Rev Cardiol.* (2021) 18:194–209. doi: 10.1038/s41569-020-00469-1

26. Bikdeli B, Madhavan MV, Gupta A, Jimenez D, Burton JR, Der Nigoghossian C, et al. Pharmacological agents targeting thromboinflammation in COVID-19: review and implications for future research. *Thromb Haemost.* (2020) 120:1004–24. doi: 10.1055/s-0040-1713152

27. Gurbel PA, Bliden KP, Schrör K. Can an old ally defeat a new enemy? *Circulation.* (2020) 142:315–7. doi: 10.1161/CIRCULATIONAHA.120.047830

28. Tantry US, Bliden KP, Gurbel PA. Further evidence for the use of aspirin in COVID-19. *Int J Cardiol.* (2022) 346:107–8. doi: 10.1016/j.ijcard.2021.11.021

29. Goligher EC, Bradbury CA, Mcverry BJ, Lawler PR, Berger JS, Gong MN, et al. Therapeutic anticoagulation with heparin in critically ill patients with covid-19. *N Engl J Med.* (2021) 385:777–89. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa2103417

30. Lawler PR, Goligher EC, Berger JS, Neal MD, Mcverry BJ, Nicolau JC, et al. Therapeutic anticoagulation with heparin in noncritically ill patients with covid-19. *N Engl J Med.* (2021) 385:790–802. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa2105911

31. Denorme F, Ajanel A, Campbell RA. Shining a light on platelet activation in COVID-19. *J Thromb Haemost.* (2022) 20:1286–9. doi: 10.1111/jth.15678

32. Kow CS, Hasan SS. Use of antiplatelet drugs and the risk of mortality in patients with COVID-19: a meta-analysis. *J Thromb Thrombolysis.* (2021) 52:124–9. doi: 10.1007/s11239-021-02436-0

33. Martha JW, Pranata R, Lim MA, Wibowo A, Akbar MR. Active prescription of low-dose aspirin during or prior to hospitalization and mortality in COVID-19: a systematic review and meta-analysis of adjusted effect estimates. *Int J Infect Dis.* (2021) 108:6–12. doi: 10.1016/j.ijid.2021.05.016

34. Srivastava R, Kumar A. Use of aspirin in reduction of mortality of COVID-19 patients: a meta-analysis. *Int J Clin Pract.* (2021) 75:e14515. doi: 10.1111/ijcp.14515

35. Bun R-S, Scheer J, Guillo S, Tubach F, Dechartres A. Meta-analyses frequently pooled different study types together: a meta-epidemiological study. *J Clin Epidemiol.* (2020) 118:18–28. doi: 10.1016/j.jclinepi.2019.10.013

36. Khaw KT, Day N, Bingham S, Wareham N. Observational versus randomised trial evidence. *Lancet*. (2004) 364:753–4. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(04)16924-9

37. Moher D, Liberati A, Tetzlaff J, Altman DG, Group P. Preferred reporting items for systematic reviews and meta-analyses: the PRISMA statement. *BMJ.* (2009) 339:b2535. doi: 10.1136/bmj.b2535

38. Higgins JP, Thompson SG, Deeks JJ, Altman DG. Measuring inconsistency in meta-analyses. *BMJ.* (2003) 327:557–60. doi: 10.1136/bmj.327.7414.557

39. Deeks JJ, Higgins JPT, Altman DG. *Analysing Data and Undertaking Meta-analyses Cochrane Handbook for Systematic Reviews of Interventions.* Chichester: John Wiley & Sons, Ltd (2019). p. 241–84. doi: 10.1002/9781119536604.ch10

40. Wells G, Shea B, O'connell J. *The Newcastle-Ottawa Scale (NOS) for Assessing The Quality of Nonrandomised Studies in Meta-analyses.* Ottawa, ON: Ottawa Health Research Institute (2014). p. 7.

41. Aydinyilmaz F, Aksakal E, Pamukcu HE, Aydemir S, Dogan R, Saraç I, et al. Significance of MPV, RDW and PDW with the severity and mortality of COVID-19 and effects of acetylsalicylic acid use. *Clin Appl Thromb Hemost.* (2021) 27:10760296211048808. doi: 10.1177/10760296211048808

42. Chow JH, Yin Y, Yamane DP, Davison D, Keneally RJ, Hawkins K, et al. Association of prehospital antiplatelet therapy with survival in patients hospitalized with COVID-19: a propensity score-matched analysis. *J Thromb Haemost.* (2021) 19:2814–24. doi: 10.1111/jth.15517

43. Corrochano M, Acosta-Isaac R, Mojal S, Miqueleiz S, Rodriguez D, Quijada-Manuitt M, et al. Impact of pre-admission antithrombotic therapy on disease severity and mortality in patients hospitalized for COVID-19. *J Thromb Thrombolysis.* (2021) 2:1–7. doi: 10.1007/s11239-021-02507-2

44. Fröhlich GM, Jeschke E, Eichler U, Thiele H, Alhariri L, Reinthaler M, et al. Impact of oral anticoagulation on clinical outcomes of COVID-19: a nationwide cohort study of hospitalized patients in Germany. *Clin Res Cardiol.* (2021) 110:1041–50. doi: 10.1007/s00392-020-01783-x

45. Gupta A, Madhavan MV, Poterucha TJ, Defilippis EM, Hennessey JA, Redfors B, et al. Association between antecedent statin use and decreased mortality in hospitalized patients with COVID-19. *Nat Commun.* (2021) 12:1325. doi: 10.1038/s41467-021-21553-1

46. Haji Aghajani M, Moradi O, Amini H, Azhdari Tehrani H, Pourheidar E, Rabiei MM, et al. Decreased in-hospital mortality associated with aspirin administration in hospitalized patients due to severe COVID-19. *J Med Virol.* (2021) 93:5390–5. doi: 10.1002/jmv.27053

47. Ho G, Dusendang JR, Schmittdiel J, Kavecansky J, Tavakoli J, Pai A. Association of chronic anticoagulant and antiplatelet use on disease severity in SARS-CoV-2 infected patients. *J Thromb Thrombolysis.* (2021) 52:476–81. doi: 10.1007/s11239-021-02383-w

48. Izzi-Engbeaya C, Distaso W, Amin A, Yang W, Idowu O, Kenkre JS, et al. Adverse outcomes in COVID-19 and diabetes: a retrospective cohort study from three London teaching hospitals. *BMJ Open Diabetes Res Care.* (2021) 9:1858. doi: 10.1136/bmjdrc-2020-001858

49. Liu Q, Huang N, Li A, Zhou Y, Liang L, Song X, et al. Effect of low-dose aspirin on mortality and viral duration of the hospitalized adults with COVID-19. *Medicine.* (2021) 100:e24544. doi: 10.1097/MD.0000000000024544

50. Matli K, Chamoun N, Fares A, Zibara V, Al-Osta S, Nasrallah R, et al. Combined anticoagulant and antiplatelet therapy is associated with an improved outcome in hospitalised patients with COVID-19: a propensity matched cohort study. *Open Heart.* (2021) 8:1785. doi: 10.1136/openhrt-2021-001785

51. Meizlish ML, Goshua G, Liu Y, Fine R, Amin K, Chang E, et al. Intermediate-dose anticoagulation, aspirin, and in-hospital mortality in COVID-19: a propensity score-matched analysis. *Am J Hematol.* (2021) 96:471–9. doi: 10.1002/ajh.26102

52. Merzon E, Green I, Vinker S, Golan-Cohen A, Gorohovski A, Avramovich E, et al. The use of aspirin for primary prevention of cardiovascular disease is associated with a lower likelihood of COVID-19 infection. *FEBS J.* (2021) 288:5179–89. doi: 10.1111/febs.15784

53. Mura C, Preissner S, Nahles S, Heiland M, Bourne PE, Preissner R. Real-world evidence for improved outcomes with histamine antagonists and aspirin in 22,560 COVID-19 patients. *Signal Transduct Target Ther.* (2021) 6:267. doi: 10.1038/s41392-021-00689-y

54. Osborne TF, Veigulis ZP, Arreola DM, Mahajan SM, Roosli E, Curtin CM. Association of mortality and aspirin prescription for COVID-19 patients at the Veterans Health Administration. *PLoS ONE.* (2021) 16:246825. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0246825

55. Pan D, Ip A, Zhan S, Wasserman I, Snyder DJ, Agathis AZ, et al. Pre-hospital antiplatelet medication use on COVID-19 disease severity. *Heart Lung.* (2021) 50:618–21. doi: 10.1016/j.hrtlng.2021.04.010

56. Russo V, Di Maio M, Attena E, Silverio A, Scudiero F, Celentani D, et al. Clinical impact of pre-admission antithrombotic therapy in hospitalized patients with COVID-19: a multicenter observational study. *Pharmacol Res.* (2020) 159:104965. doi: 10.1016/j.phrs.2020.104965

57. Sahai A, Bhandari R, Godwin M, Mcintyre T, Chung MK, Iskandar JP, et al. Effect of aspirin on short-term outcomes in hospitalized patients with COVID-19. *Vasc Med.* (2021) 2021:1358863x211012754. doi: 10.1177/1358863X211012754

58. Santoro F, Nuñez-Gil IJ, Vitale E, Viana-Llamas MC, Reche-Martinez B, Romero-Pareja R, et al. Antiplatelet therapy and outcome in COVID-19: the Health Outcome Predictive Evaluation Registry. *Heart.* (2021) 2021:319552. doi: 10.1136/heartjnl-2021-319552

59. Sisinni A, Rossi L, Battista A, Poletti E, Battista F, Battista RA, et al. Pre-admission acetylsalicylic acid therapy and impact on in-hospital outcome in COVID-19 patients: the ASA-CARE study. *Int J Cardiol.* (2021) 344:240–5. doi: 10.1016/j.ijcard.2021.09.058

60. Soldevila L, Valerio-Sallent L, Roure S, Pérez-Quílez O, Mas M, Miralles R, et al. Drug exposure may have a substantial influence on COVID-19 prognosis among residents of long-term care facilities: an exploratory analysis. *Int J Infect Dis.* (2021) 109:192–4. doi: 10.1016/j.ijid.2021.07.007

61. Terlecki M, Wojciechowska W, Klocek M, Olszanecka A, Stolarz-Skrzypek K, Grodzicki T, et al. Association between cardiovascular disease, cardiovascular drug therapy, and in-hospital outcomes in patients with COVID-19: data from a large single-center registry in Poland. *Kardiol Pol.* (2021) 79:773–80. doi: 10.33963/KP.15990

62. Tremblay D, Van Gerwen M, Alsen M, Thibaud S, Kessler A, Venugopal S, et al. Impact of anticoagulation prior to COVID-19 infection: a propensity score-matched cohort study. *Blood.* (2020) 136:144–7. doi: 10.1182/blood.2020006941

63. Zhao X, Gao C, Dai F, Treggiari MM, Deshpande R, Meng L. Treatments associated with lower mortality among critically ill COVID-19 patients. *Anesthesiology.* (2021) 2021:3999. doi: 10.1097/ALN.0000000000003999

64. Connors JM, Brooks MM, Sciurba FC, Krishnan JA, Bledsoe JR, Kindzelski A, et al. Effect of antithrombotic therapy on clinical outcomes in outpatients with clinically stable symptomatic COVID-19: the ACTIV-4B randomized clinical trial. *J Am Med Assoc.* (2021) 326:1703–12. doi: 10.1001/jama.2021.17272

65. Abani O, Abbas A, Abbas F, Abbas M, Abbasi S, Abbass H, et al. Aspirin in patients admitted to hospital with COVID-19 (RECOVERY): a randomised, controlled, open-label, platform trial. *Lancet.* (2022) 399:143–51. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(21)01825-0

66. Berger JS, Kornblith LZ, Gong MN, Reynolds HR, Cushman M, Cheng Y, et al. Effect of P2Y12 inhibitors on survival free of organ support among non-critically ill hospitalized patients with COVID-19: a randomized clinical trial. *J Am Med Assoc.* (2022) 327:227–36. doi: 10.1001/jama.2021.23605

67. Investigators R-CWCFTR-C, Bradbury CA, Lawler PR, Stanworth SJ, Mcverry BJ, Mcquilten Z, et al. Effect of antiplatelet therapy on survival and organ support-free days in critically ill patients with COVID-19: a randomized clinical trial. *J Am Med Assoc.* (2022) 327:1247–59. doi: 10.1001/jama.2022.2910

68. Anglemyer A, Horvath HT, Bero L. Healthcare outcomes assessed with observational study designs compared with those assessed in randomized trials. *Cochr Database Systemat Rev.* (2014) 2014:MR000034. doi: 10.1002/14651858.MR000034.pub2

69. Sedgwick P. Retrospective cohort studies: advantages and disadvantages. *BMJ.* (2014) 348:g1072. doi: 10.1136/bmj.g1072

70. Rossaint J, Thomas K, Mersmann S, Skupski J, Margraf A, Tekath T, et al. Platelets orchestrate the resolution of pulmonary inflammation in mice by T reg cell repositioning and macrophage education. *J Exp Med.* (2021) 218:jem.20201353. doi: 10.1084/jem.20201353

71. Ortiz-Muñoz G, Mallavia B, Bins A, Headley M, Krummel MF, Looney MR. Aspirin-triggered 15-epi-lipoxin A4 regulates neutrophil-platelet aggregation and attenuates acute lung injury in mice. *Blood.* (2014) 124:2625–34. doi: 10.1182/blood-2014-03-562876

72. Middleton EA, Weyrich AS, Zimmerman GA. Platelets in pulmonary immune responses and inflammatory lung diseases. *Physiol Rev.* (2016) 96:1211–59. doi: 10.1152/physrev.00038.2015

73. Amison RT, O'shaughnessy BG, Arnold S, Cleary SJ, Nandi M, Pitchford SC, et al. Platelet depletion impairs host defense to pulmonary infection with *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* in mice. *Am J Respir Cell Mol Biol.* (2018) 58:331–40. doi: 10.1165/rcmb.2017-0083OC

74. Fiolet T, Kherabi Y, Macdonald CJ, Ghosn J, Peiffer-Smadja N. Comparing COVID-19 vaccines for their characteristics, efficacy and effectiveness against SARS-CoV-2 and variants of concern: a narrative review. *Clin Microbiol Infect.* (2022) 28:202–21. doi: 10.1016/j.cmi.2021.10.005

75. Tregoning JS, Flight KE, Higham SL, Wang Z, Pierce BF. Progress of the COVID-19 vaccine effort: viruses, vaccines and variants versus efficacy, effectiveness and escape. *Nat Rev Immunol.* (2021) 21:626–36. doi: 10.1038/s41577-021-00592-1

76. National Institutes of Health. *COVID-19 Treatment Guidelines Panel. Coronavirus Disease 2019 (COVID-19) Treatment Guidelines*. (2019). National Institutes of Health. Available online at: https://www.covid19treatmentguidelines.nih.gov/ (accessed May 25, 2020).

77. National Institutes of Health. *Outpatient Liquid Aspirin (OLA) (OLA COVID).* (2022). Available online at: https://www.clinicaltrials.gov/ct2/show/NCT04937088 (accessed May 25, 2022).

78. De Candia E, De Cristofaro R, Landolfi R. Thrombin-induced platelet activation is inhibited by high- and low-molecular-weight heparin. *Circulation.* (1999) 99:3308–14. doi: 10.1161/01.CIR.99.25.3308

79. Hottz ED, Azevedo-Quintanilha IG, Palhinha L, Teixeira L, Barreto EA, Pão CRR, et al. Platelet activation and platelet-monocyte aggregate formation trigger tissue factor expression in patients with severe COVID-19. *Blood.* (2020) 136:1330–41. doi: 10.1182/blood.2020007252

80. Puhm F, Allaeys I, Lacasse E, Dubuc I, Galipeau Y, Zaid Y, et al. Platelet activation by SARS-CoV-2 implicates the release of active tissue factor by infected cells. *Blood Adv.* (2022) 6:3593–605. doi: 10.1182/bloodadvances.2022007444

81. Eikelboom JW, Hirsh J. Combined antiplatelet and anticoagulant therapy: clinical benefits and risks. *J Thromb Haemost.* (2007) 5(Suppl.1):255–63. doi: 10.1111/j.1538-7836.2007.02499.x

82. Ataga KI, Kutlar A, Kanter J, Liles D, Cancado R, Friedrisch J, et al. Crizanlizumab for the prevention of pain crises in sickle cell disease. *N Engl J Med.* (2017) 376:429–39. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa1611770

83. Man Y, Goreke U, Kucukal E, Hill A, An R, Liu S, et al. Leukocyte adhesion to P-selectin and the inhibitory role of Crizanlizumab in sickle cell disease: a standardized microfluidic assessment. *Blood Cells Mol Dis.* (2020) 83:102424. doi: 10.1016/j.bcmd.2020.102424

84. Kohlmorgen C, Gerfer S, Feldmann K, Twarock S, Hartwig S, Lehr S, et al. Dapagliflozin reduces thrombin generation and platelet activation: implications for cardiovascular risk reduction in type 2 diabetes mellitus. *Diabetologia.* (2021) 64:1834–49. doi: 10.1007/s00125-021-05498-0

85. Engelen MM, Vandenbriele C, Spalart V, Martens CP, Vandenberk B, Sinonquel P, et al. Thromboprophylaxis in COVID-19: weight and severity adjusted intensified dosing. *Res Practice Thrombosis Haemostasis.* (2022) 6:12683. doi: 10.1002/rth2.12683

frontiers | Frontiers in Medicine

TYPE Original Research
PUBLISHED 26 October 2022
DOI 10.3389/fmed.2022.929408

OPEN ACCESS

EDITED BY
Luis Garcia De Guadiana-Romualdo,
Santa Lucía University General Hospital, Spain

REVIEWED BY
Rita Indirli,
University of Milan, Italy
Muhammad Suleman,
University of Veterinary and Animal Sciences, Pakistan
Cristina Andres,
Rio Carrion Hospital, Spain

*CORRESPONDENCE
Silvia Spoto
s.spoto@policlinicocampus.it

†These authors have contributed equally to this work

SPECIALTY SECTION
This article was submitted to Infectious Diseases – Surveillance, Prevention and Treatment, a section of the journal Frontiers in Medicine

RECEIVED 26 April 2022
ACCEPTED 16 September 2022
PUBLISHED 26 October 2022

CITATION
Spoto S, Mangiacapra F, D'Avanzo G, Lemme D, Bustos Guillén C, Abbate A, Markley JD, Sambuco F, Markley R, Fogolari M, Locorriere L, Lupoi DM, Battifoglia G, Costantino S, Ciccozzi M and Angeletti S (2022) Synergistic effect of myocardial injury and mid-regional proAdrenomedullin elevation in determining clinical outcomes of SARS-CoV-2 patients. *Front. Med.* 9:929408. doi: 10.3389/fmed.2022.929408

Synergistic effect of myocardial injury and mid-regional proAdrenomedullin elevation in determining clinical outcomes of SARS-CoV-2 patients

Silvia Spoto[1]*, Fabio Mangiacapra[2†], Giorgio D'Avanzo[1†], Daniela Lemme[1†], César Bustos Guillén[3], Antonio Abbate[4], John Daniel Markley[5,6], Federica Sambuco[7], Roshanak Markley[4], Marta Fogolari[8,9], Luciana Locorriere[1], Domenica Marika Lupoi[1], Giulia Battifoglia[1], Sebastiano Costantino[1], Massimo Ciccozzi[10] and Silvia Angeletti[8,9]

[1]Department of Diagnostic and Therapeutic Medicine, University Campus Bio-Medico of Rome, Rome, Italy, [2]Unit of Cardiovascular Science, University Campus Bio-Medico of Rome, Rome, Italy, [3]Division of Infectious Diseases, Department of Internal Medicine, Clinica Universidad de los Andes, Santiago Metropolitan, Chile, [4]Division of Cardiology, Department of Internal Medicine, Pauley Heart Center, Virginia Commonwealth University, Richmond, VA, United States, [5]Division of Infectious Disease and Epidemiology, Department of Internal Medicine, Virginia Commonwealth University, Richmond, VA, United States, [6]Central Virginia, Veterans Administration Hospital, Richmond, VA, United States, [7]Department of Emergency, University Campus Bio-Medico of Rome, Rome, Italy, [8]Unit of Clinical Laboratory Science, University Campus Bio-Medico of Rome, Rome, Italy, [9]Labotarory Research Unit, Fondazione Policlinico Universitario Campus Bio-Medico, Rome, Italy, [10]Unit of Medical Statistics and Molecular Epidemiology, University Campus Bio-Medico of Rome, Rome, Italy

Objective: Coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) is a systemic disease induced by SARS-CoV-2 causing myocardial injury. To date, there are few data on the correlation between mid-regional proAdrenomedullin (MR-proADM) and myocardial injury. The aim of this study was to evaluate whether the association of myocardial injury and elevated mid-regional proAdrenomedullin values could predict mortality of SARS-CoV-2 patients, to offer the best management to COVID-19 patients.

Materials and methods: All patients hospitalized for SARS-CoV-2 infection at the COVID-19 Center of the Campus Bio-Medico of Rome University were included between October 2020 and March 2021 and were retrospectively analyzed. Myocardial injury was defined as rising and/or fall of cardiac hs Troponin I values with at least one value above the 99th percentile of the upper reference limit (≥15.6 ng/L in women and ≥34.2 ng/L in men). The primary outcome was 30-day mortality. Secondary outcomes were the comparison of MR-proADM, CRP, ferritin, and PCT as diagnostic and prognostic biomarkers of myocardial injury. Additionally, we analyzed the development of ARDS, the need for ICU transfer, and length of stay (LOS).

Results: A total of 161 patients were included in this study. Of these, 58 (36.0%) presented myocardial injury at admission. An MR-proADM value ≥ 1.19 nmol/L was defined as the optimal cut-off to identify patients with myocardial injury (sensitivity 81.0% and specificity 73.5%). A total of 121 patients (75.2%) developed ARDS, which was significantly more frequent among patients with myocardial injury (86.2 vs. 68.9%, $p = 0.015$). The overall 30-day mortality was 21%. Patients with myocardial injury presented significantly higher mortality compared to those without the same (46.6 vs. 6.8%, $p < 0.001$). When dividing the entire study population into four groups, based on the presence of myocardial injury and MR-proADM values, those patients with both myocardial injury and MR-proADM ≥ 1.19 nmol/L presented the highest mortality (53.2%, $p < 0.001$). The combination of myocardial injury and MR-proADM values ≥ 1.19 nmol/L was an independent predictor of death (OR = 7.82, 95% CI = 2.87–21.30; $p < 0.001$).

Conclusion: The study is focused on the correlation between myocardial injury and MR-proADM. Myocardial injury induced by SARS-CoV-2 is strongly associated with high MR-proADM values and mortality.

KEYWORDS

myocardial injury, mid-regional proAdrenomedullin, COVID-19, Troponin I (tni), SARS-CoV-2

Introduction

Coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) is a systemic disease induced by Severe Acute Respiratory Distress Syndrome *Coronavirus* 2 (SARS-CoV-2) causing widespread endothelial damage primarily involving the pulmonary and cardiovascular systems (1–4).

Acute cardiac injury in COVID-19 patients is present in upto 15–50% of critically ill patients and is represented by myocardial injury, endothelitis, heart failure, Takotsubo cardiomyopathy, acute coronary syndromes, pulmonary thromboembolism, and arrhythmias (2, 5–8).

Myocardial injury is defined as an increase in myocardial enzyme levels (Troponin) with at least one value above the 99th percentile upper reference limit in absence of myocardial ischemia and can be caused by several mechanisms (9). Myocardial injury occurs due to indirect or direct myocardial damage with a mortality of 60% (8).

Indirect myocardial injury evidenced by the increase of Troponin is present in up to 36% in the early course of SARS-CoV-2 infection and it is associated with an increased risk of requiring mechanical ventilation, fatal ventricular arrhythmias, and a 59.6% of risk mortality (10–15).

A direct myocardial injury affects hs Troponin I in case of acute coronary syndrome and could affect adrenomedullin expression that is expressed by cardiomyocytes, pericytes, cardiofibroblasts, endothelial cells, epicardial adipose cells, vascular endothelial cells, smooth muscle cells, and migratory angiogenic cells (16, 17).

Currently, the understanding of the underlying physiopathological mechanisms of the onset of myocardial injury is still limited and there are only little data on the correlation between myocardial injury and MR-proADM. This biomarker helps clinicians in identifying those patients with severe disease and at higher risk of death (4, 18–22).

The aim of this study was to evaluate whether the association of myocardial injury and elevated mid-regional proAdrenomedullin values could predict mortality of SARS-CoV-2 patients, to offer the best management to COVID-19 patients.

Materials and methods

Patient selection and characteristics

All patients hospitalized with SARS-CoV-2 infection at the COVID-19 Center of the Campus Bio-Medico of

Abbreviations: ADM, adrenomedullin; ARDS, acute respiratory distress syndrome; AUC, areas under the curve; COVID-19, coronavirus disease 2019; CRP, C-reactive protein; MR-proADM, mid-regional-proAdrenomedullin; PCT, procalcitonin; ROC, receiver operating characteristic; SARS-CoV-2, severe acute respiratory distress syndrome coronavirus 2; SOFA, sequential organ failure assessment.

TABLE 1 Normal range and methodology for biomarkers assessment.

Biomarker	Sample	Methodology	Sex	Normal range values	Unit
hs Troponin I	Plasma	Chemiluminescence	Female	0–15.6	pg/mL
hs Troponin I	Plasma	Chemiluminescence	Male	0–34.2	pg/mL
MR-proAdrenomedullin	Plasma	TRACE* assay		0.00–0.50	nmol/L
C-reactive protein	Plasma	Turbidimetric	Female/Male	≤0.5	mg/dL
Ferritin	Serum	Chemiluminescence	Female	4.63–204	ng/mL
Ferritin	Serum	Chemiluminescence	Male	21.81–264.66	ng/mL
Procalcitonin	Plasma	TRACE* assay		0.00–0.50	ng/mL
Neutrophils-absolute value	Whole blood	Flow cytometric		2.00–7.00	$\times 10^3/\mu L$
Lymphocytes-absolute value	Whole blood	Flow cytometric		1.00–3.00	$\times 10^3/\mu L$

*TRACE, time-resolved amplified cryptate emission technology assay.

TABLE 2 Characteristics of patients.

Variable	Overall population (*n* = 161)	Myocardial injury (*n* = 58)	Absence of myocardial injury (*n* = 103)	*P-value*
Age [years (IQR)]	73 (62–81)	79 (73–83)	67 (58–80)	<0.001
Male sex [*n* (%)]	99 (61.5)	32 (55.2)	67 (65.0)	0.216
Cardiovascular risk factors [*n* (%)]				
Diabetes mellitus	48 (29.8)	20 (34.4)	28 (27.2)	0.331
Hypertension	106 (65.8)	44 (75.9)	62 (60.2)	0.044
Dyslipidemia	61 (37.9)	26 (44.8)	35 (34.0)	0.173
Smoking habit	26 (16.1)	12 (20.6)	14 (13.6)	0.240
BMI > 30 kg/m^2	25 (15.5)	13 (22.4)	12 (11.7)	0.070
Coronary artery disease [*n* (%)]	34 (21.1)	18 (31.0)	16 (15.5)	0.021
Chronic pulmonary disease [*n* (%)]	30 (18.6)	16 (27.6)	14 (13.6)	0.029
Chronic kidney disease [*n* (%)]	27 (16.8)	16 (27.9)	11 (10.7)	0.006
Chronic liver disease [*n* (%)]	9 (5.6)	2 (3.4)	7 (6.8)	0.375
Active cancer [*n* (%)]	24 (14.9)	9 (15.5)	15 (14.6)	0.870
Laboratory [median (IQR)]				
hs Troponin I [ng/l]	11 (10–49)	83 (42–226)	10 (10–10)	<0.001
MR-proADM [nmol/l]	1.12 (0.78–1.91)	1.90 (1.24–3.83)	0.88 (0.66–1.29)	<0.001
CRP [mg/dl]	6.6 (2.3–11.9)	10.9 (6.8–15.7)	3.6 (1.4–8.0)	<0.001
Ferritin [ng/ml]	802 (279–1540)	1403 (621–2230)	635 (247–1299)	<0.001
PCT [ng/ml]	0.07 (0.04–0.37)	0.21 (0.07–0.83)	0.06 (0.03–0.10)	<0.001
Leukocytes [unit/μl]	9800 (7120–12300)	12275 (8440–16040)	9080 (6470–11420)	<0.001
Neutrophils [unit/μl]	8230 (5280–10920)	10275 (7110–13960)	6910 (4510–9490)	<0.001
Lymphocytes [unit/μl]	930 (560–1460)	765 (430–1110)	1020 (610–1560)	0.013
Neutrophil/Lymphocyte ratio	9.68 (4.22–15.58)	12.97 (7.00–26.50)	7.98 (3.33–13.07)	<0.001
PaO2/FiO2	216 (108–327)	145 (85–281)	252 (130–357)	<0.001
ICU admission [*n* (%)]	41 (25.5)	17 (29.3)	24 (23.3)	0.401
Median hospital stay [days (IQR)]	14 (7–23)	15 (8–26)	12 (7–21)	0.387
ARDS [*n* (%)]	121 (75.2)	50 (86.2)	71 (68.9)	0.015

Rome University were included between October 2020 and March 2021 and were retrospectively analyzed. The COVID-19 Center includes the Medicine Department with a sub-intensive care unit.

We included all patients with a positive reverse transcription polymerase chain reaction test (RT-PCR) for SARS-CoV-2, with hs Troponin I and MR-proADM assessment. We excluded patients < 18 years old and pregnant women.

The study was approved by the Ethical Committee of the University Campus Bio-Medico of Rome.

All methods were performed in accordance with the relevant guidelines and regulations available at that moment.

The control group consisted of patients with SARS-CoV-2 infection without increased hs Troponin I or acute coronary syndrome (ACS), pericarditis, or myocarditis admitted to the COVID-19 center in the same period.

Clinical outcomes and definitions

Primary outcome of the study was 30-day mortality. Secondary outcomes were the comparison of MR-proADM, CRP, ferritin, and PCT as diagnostic and prognostic biomarkers of myocardial injury. Additionally, we analyzed the development of ARDS, the need for ICU transfer, and length of stay (LOS).

Myocardial injury was defined by the rise and/or fall of cardiac hs Troponin I values with at least one value above the 99th percentile of the upper reference limit; ARDS was defined according to the Berlin definition (9, 10, 23).

The following data were collected at inclusion: demographic characteristics (age and gender), onset symptoms, relevant comorbidities, immune status (active malignancy or other causes of immunosuppression), concomitant antimicrobial, use of antiretroviral medication, immunosuppressive treatments, and clinical presentation.

All patients received a complete physical examination including body temperature, blood pressure, heart and respiratory rate, cardiac, pulmonary, abdominal, and neurological evaluation, electrocardiogram, and chest tomography, while an echocardiogram was performed only if clinically needed.

Laboratory tests performed at inclusion were complete blood count (CBC), hs Troponin I, MR-proADM, CRP, ferritin, PCT, D-Dimer, INR, TTPA, liver function test, creatinine, arterial blood gases, and serum lactate.

All patients received standard of care based on disease severity and need for oxygen support. When needed, patients received low-molecular weight heparin, remdesivir, and steroid therapy.

All included patients were followed until death or 30-day follow-up, whichever came first.

Laboratory markers

Diagnosis of COVID-19 was performed by molecular testing through RT-PCR on a nasopharyngeal swab and/or endotracheal aspirate, detecting spike three SARS-CoV-2 genes (S, N, and E or S, RdRP, and N genes) (4).

Myocardial injury was considered when hs Troponin I was ≥15.6 ng/L in women and ≥34.2 ng/L in men.

Ferritin, hs Troponin I, and CRP were measured by Alinity c (Abbott, diagnostics) following the manufacturer's instruction. Normal ranges are shown in **Table 1**. CBC was performed on a whole blood sample by Sysmex XE-9000 (Dasit, Italy) following the manufacturer's instruction. NLR was calculated by the ratio between absolute values of neutrophils and lymphocytes. MR-proADM and PCT plasma concentrations were measured on an automated Kryptor analyzer, using a time-resolved amplified cryptate emission (TRACE) technology assay (Kryptor PCT; Brahms AG; Hennigsdorf, Germany), with commercially available immunoluminometric assays (Brahms) (24–27).

Statistical analysis

As appropriate, continuous variables were reported as mean (standard deviation) or as median (interquartile range). Categorical variables were reported as frequencies and percentages. Comparisons between continuous variables were performed using Student's *t*-test or the Mann-Whitney *U*-test. Comparison between categorical variables was evaluated using the Fisher exact test or the Pearson chi-square test, as appropriate. The normal distribution of continuous variables was tested with the Shapiro-Wilk test. Correlation between continuous variables was assessed using the Spearman rank test. A receiver operating characteristic (ROC) curve analysis was used to test the ability of laboratory values to discriminate between patients with and without myocardial injury and patients who died and did not during the hospital stay. The optimal cutoff point was calculated by determining the value that provided the greatest sum of sensitivity and specificity. All baseline clinical features were evaluated in univariate analysis for the association with myocardial injury and death using logistic regression. Only variables with a p-value < 0.05 were considered for the final multivariable logistic regression models, providing odds ratios (ORs) and 95% confidence intervals (CI). Statistical analysis was performed using Stata/IC version 14.0 (STATA Corp., College Station, TX, USA), and p-values < 0.05 (2-tailed) were considered significant.

Results

Study population

A total of 161 patients were included in this study. Of these, 58/161 (36%) presented myocardial injury at admission. The characteristics of the patients are shown in **Table 2**. A total of 99/161 (61.5%) patients were males. Among them, 32/99 (32%) developed myocardial injury ($p = 0.21$).

Patients with myocardial injury were significantly older (79 [IQR = 73–83] vs. 67 [IQR = 58–80] years old, $p < 0.001$) than those without myocardial injury. These patients had a more frequent history of Hypertension (75.9 vs. 60.2%, $p = 0.044$), coronary artery disease (31 vs. 15.5%, $p = 0.021$),

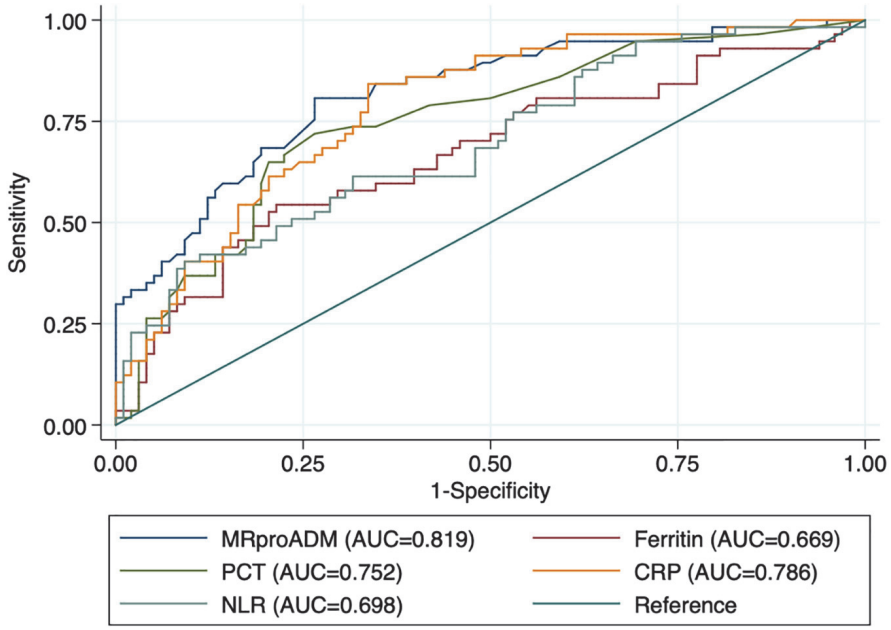


FIGURE 1
Receiver operating characteristic curves (ROC) of biomarkers in patients with myocardial injury.

chronic pulmonary disease (27.6 vs. 13.6%, $p = 0.029$), and chronic kidney disease (27.9 vs. 10.7%, $p = 0.006$). Among the patients with myocardial injury, 3/58 (5.17%) had acute coronary syndrome.

In the overall population, 41/161 patients (25.5%) were admitted to the intensive care unit during the hospitalization, and the median hospital stay was 14 (7–23 IQR) days. A total of 121/161 patients (75.2%) developed ARDS, which was significantly more frequent among patients with myocardial injury (86.2 vs. 68.9%, $p = 0.015$). In-hospital mortality was 21% (34/161 of the overall population) and 46.6% (27/58 of patients with myocardial injury).

Myocardial injury

A significant correlation was found between hs Troponin I and MR-proADM levels (Spearman $r = 0.569$, $p < 0.001$). An MR-proADM value $\geq$ 1.19 nmol/L was defined as the optimal cut-off to identify patients with myocardial injury. This cut-off had 81.0% of sensitivity and 73.5% of specificity.

As reported in Table 2, patients with myocardial injury at admission showed significantly higher values of MR-proADM, CRP, ferritin, PCT, and neutrophil/lymphocyte ratio. At ROC curve analysis, all laboratory markers were able to discriminate between patients with and without myocardial injury (Figure 1 and Table 3). However, MR-proADM showed the greatest area under the curve ([AUC] 0.818, 95% CI = 0.750–0.875; $p < 0.001$). Pairwise comparison showed that the AUC of MR-proADM was significantly greater than the AUC of ferritin ($p = 0.010$) and neutrophil/lymphocyte ratio (0.021), but similar to that of CRP and PCT.

Predictors of myocardial injury

At univariate analysis (Table 4), age, hypertension, a history of coronary artery disease, chronic pulmonary disease, chronic kidney disease, and MR-proADM $\geq$ 1.19 nmol/L were significantly associated with an increased risk of myocardial injury. In the multivariate analysis (Table 4), an MR-proADM value of $\geq$1.19 nmol/L was an independent predictor of increased risk of myocardial injury (OR = 7.25, 95% CI = 2.93–17.9, $p < 0.001$).

Predictors of death

Overall, 30-day death occurred in 34 (21.1%) patients and was significantly more frequent among those with myocardial injury (46.6 vs. 6.8%, $p < 0.001$). In the ROC curve analysis, MR-proADM was able to discriminate between patients who died and those who did not (AUC = 0.822, 95% CI = 0.751–0.877; $p < 0.001$; optimal cut-off $\geq$ 1.19 nmol/L). Among patients with MR-proADM values $\geq$ 1.19 nmol/L ($n = 72$), the incidence of death was significantly higher compared with those patients with low MR-proADM values (40.3 vs. 5.9%, $p < 0.001$). Also,

TABLE 3 Receiver operating characteristic (ROC) curves of laboratory markers for myocardial damage and pairwise comparison between mid-regional proAdrenomedullin (MR-proADM), C-reactive protein, ferritin, procalcitonin, and neutrophil/lymphocyte ratio.

	AUC	95% CI	*P-value* (vs MR-proADM)	Optimal cut-off
MR-proADM	0.818	0.750–0.875	–	1.19 nmol/L
CRP	0.786	0.713–0.858	0.386	5.67 mg/dL
Ferritin	0.669	0.578–0.761	0.010	1,403 ng/mL
PCT	0.752	0.672–0.832	0.131	0.1 ng/mL
Neutrophil/Lymphocyte ratio	0.698	0.611–0.783	0.021	12.67

TABLE 4 Logistic regression analysis for myocardial injury.

	Univariate analysis			Multivariate analysis		
	OR	95%CI	*P-value*	OR	95%CI	*P-value*
Age	1.06	1.03–1.10	< 0.001	1.03	0.99–1.07	0.123
Hypertension	2.08	1.01–4.27	0.046	1.07	0.42–2.76	0.882
Coronary artery disease	2.45	1.13–5.29	0.023	1.18	0.45–3.10	0.743
Chronic kidney disease	3.19	1.36–7.45	0.008	1.28	0.47–3.51	0.631
Chronic pulmonary disease	2.42	1.08–5.42	0.031	1.54	0.56–4.26	0.400
MR-proADM ≥ 1.19 nmol/l	11.4	5.21–25.14	< 0.001	7.25	2.93–17.9	< 0.001

OR, odds ratio; CI, confidence interval.

when only considering patients with myocardial injury, MR-proADM was able to discriminate between patients who died and those who did not (AUC = 0.690, 95% CI = 0.551–0.820; p = 0.007; optimal cut-off ≥ 4.01 nmol/L). This cut-off had 40.7% of sensitivity and 89.7% of specificity.

When dividing the entire study population in four groups based on the presence of myocardial injury and MR-proADM values, 75 patients (46.6%) had no myocardial injury and MR-proADM < 1.19 nmol/L, 11 patients (6.8%) had a myocardial injury and MR-proADM < 1.19 nmol/L, 28 patients (17.4%) had no myocardial injury and MR-proADM ≥ 1.19 nmol/L, and 47 patients (29.2%) had a myocardial injury and MR-proADM ≥ 1.19 nmol/L. Death occurred in 3/75 (4.0%), 2/11 (18.2%), 4/28 (14.2%), 25/47 (53.2%), respectively (p < 0.001; Figure 2).

In the univariate analysis (Table 5), age, ARDS, myocardial injury, MR-proADM values of ≥1.19 nmol/L, and the combination of myocardial injury and MR-proADM values of ≥1.19 nmol/L were significantly associated with an increased risk of death.

When myocardial injury and MR-proADM values of ≥1.19 nmol/L were entered separately in the same multivariate model, myocardial injury (OR = 4.87, 95% CI = 1.63–14.52, p = 0.005) and ARDS (OR = 10.58, 95% CI = 1.26–88.95, p = 0.030) were independent predictors of increased risk of death (Table 5). In a separate model, the combination of myocardial injury and MR-proADM values ≥ 1.19 nmol/L was an independent predictor of death with an OR of 7.82 (95% CI = 2.87–21.30, p < 0.001; Table 5).

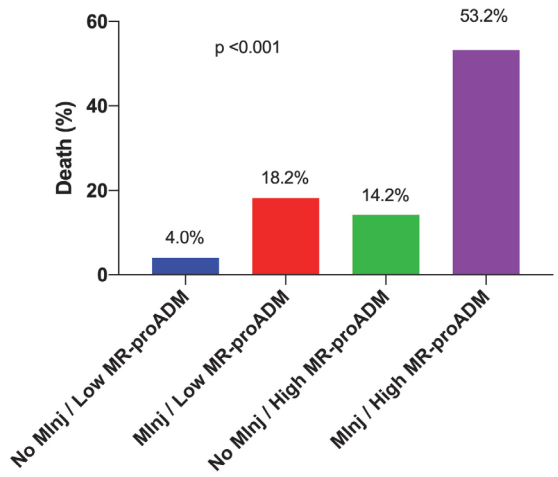


FIGURE 2
Incidence of in-hospital death according to the presence of myocardial injury and mid-regional proAdrenomedullin (MR-proADM) values of ≥1.19 nmol/L.

Discussion

The epidemiological data on myocardial injury in the literature is discordant. In the same way, the pathophysiological mechanism of myocardial injury onset is still unclear.

Consistent with the published data, 36% of the study population developed myocardial injury (11, 12). Among this

TABLE 5 Logistic regression analysis for death.

	Univariate analysis			Multivariate analysis			Multivariate analysis		
	OR	**95%CI**	***P-value***	**OR**	**95%CI**	***P-value***	**OR**	**95%CI**	***P-value***
Age	1.06	1.02–1.10	0.003	1.03	0.98–1.08	0.317	1.04	0.99–1.09	0.122
ARDS	14.93	1.97–113.21	0.009	10.58	1.26–88.95	0.030	10.74	1.27–91.10	0.029
Myocardial injury	12.50	4.93–31.68	< 0.001	4.87	1.63–14.52	0.005			
MR-proADM ≥ 1.19 nmol/L	10.79	3.90–29.89	< 0.001	3.39	0.96–12.02	0.058			
MInj/MR-proADM ≥ 1.19 nmol/L	14.31	5.82–35.18	< 0.001				7.82	2.87–21.30	< 0.001

OR, odds ratio; CI, confidence interval; MInj, myocardial Injury.

group of patients, 27/58 (46.6%) died, in comparison with the 60% described in the literature (11, 12).

The mortality of patients with myocardial injury with both elevated values of hs Troponin I and MR-proADM ≥ 1.19 nmol/L reached 53.2% vs. mortality of 14.8% in the case of the elevated value of hs Troponin I only. Furthermore, the elevation of both biomarkers allowed the identification of patients with myocardial injury at higher mortality risk. In fact, if they were both negative the mortality was only 4%, but if both of them were positive, the mortality reached 53.2%.

These results agree with previous reports, where MR-proADM ≥ 2 nmol/L identified those patients affected by moderate/severe COVID-19 with high mortality risk related to multiple organ dysfunction syndrome, while values ≥3 nmol/L were predictive for ARDS development (4).

While an MR-proADM value of ≥1.19 nmol/L allows identifying patients with myocardial injury with high sensitivity and specificity, an MR-proADM value of ≥4.01 nmol/L allows identifying patients with myocardial injury at high risk of death with high specificity.

Therefore, the dosage of MR-proADM allows stratifying patients with myocardial injury at high risk of death by identifying patients who may also benefit from therapy with adrecizumab.

The median value of hs Troponin I in case of myocardial injury resulted in 83 vs. 11 ng/L of the overall population. Some studies had reported an optimal cut-off of 17 ng/L for Troponin T to predict mortality and of 0.03 μg/L for Troponin I in COVID-19 patients with cardiovascular disease (15, 28). These data suggest a role of hs Troponin I, not only as a marker of ischemia but also as a relevant biomarker of global stress for myocardial injury. In this way, hs Troponin I could be used to guide the prognosis and clinical management of the patients.

Our study shows that MR-proADM ≥ 1.19 nmol/L expresses myocardial injury with high diagnostic accuracy (sensitivity 81% and specificity 73.5%) when compared to ferritin and NLR ratio.

Of all bio-markers, MR-proADM was found to be the most specific of myocardial injury and SARS-CoV-2-related mortality.

MR-proADM ≥ 1.19 nmol/L has been shown to be an independent predictor of increased risk of myocardial injury and it has been significantly associated with risk factors of myocardial injury such as age, hypertension, history of coronary artery disease, and chronic pulmonary or kidney disease.

Age ≥ 65 years, male sex, and multicomorbidities increase the possibilities for developing severe SARS-CoV-2 infection, while pre-existing cardiovascular diseases, such as hypertension, diabetes mellitus, coronary artery disease, and heart failure, are associated with a worse prognosis (10, 14, 29–31).

Myocardial injury and MR-proADM ≥ 1.19 nmol/L were independent predictors of death ($p < 0.001$).

According to the literature, myocardial injury was also a predictor of in-hospital mortality.

Also, considering that acute cardiac injury in patients who died of COVID-19 has been reported in 35%, with detection of SARS-CoV-2 within the myocardium in 47% of post-mortem studied hearts (2, 5–7). Furthermore, one-third of severely ill COVID-19 patients develop acute kidney failure. Many of them require hemodyalitic procedures. This complication could weaken the diagnostic accuracy of Troponin value in the assessment of cardiac injury (10). It would be desirable to evaluate in further studies the combined dosage of hs Troponin I and MR-proADM, which could allow us to estimate with greater accuracy the real incidence of myocardial injury also in the absence of chest pain, troponin assessment, or evaluation of myocardial contractility.

The study has the limitation of being a single-center study and therefore the data obtained should be further confirmed by multicentric studies.

To our knowledge, this is one of the few studies that focused on the correlation between myocardial injury and MR-proADM. Values of MR-proADM ≥ 1.19 nmol/L correlate with myocardial injury and widespread endothelitis severity.

A myocardial injury might occur during SARS-CoV-2 infection as a consequence of myocardial, pulmonary, and endothelial damage. The mechanisms involved are represented by hypoxia that induces a decreased oxygen supply to the heart, causing modest or massive elevation of Troponin concentration, which is not necessarily correlated with deterioration of systolic

left ventricular function but could be associated with right ventricular dysfunction due to acute right ventricular overload secondary to parenchymal or vascular lung disease resulting in subendocardial damage of the right ventricular myocardium in 19% of cases and by cytokine-induced injury (10, 15, 28, 32–35).

Adrenomedullin (ADM) is a protein that is released by endothelial and vascular smooth muscle cells following volume overload with the aim to preserve the endothelial barrier function. It binds to receptors prevalently found in cardiovascular and pulmonary systems (36–38). ADM induces vasodilatation, with consequent blood flow increase by reducing vasoconstriction acting as an inhibitor of the renin–angiotensin–aldosterone system (RAS). Furthermore, ADM contributes to endothelial integrity decreasing vascular permeability and acts as a bronchodilator.

Hypoxia, inflammatory cytokines, bacterial or viral products, shear stress, and vascular leakage represent stimuli for ADM up-regulation as it happens during SARS-CoV-2 infection, contributing to the failure of the ADM regulation (4, 39–41).

Disruption of the ADM system leads to (1) decrease of vascular resistance and capacitance vessels determining blood flow increase with hypoxic cardiac ischemia. (2) RAS activity reduces vasoconstriction, which leads to vascular leakage, increasing inflammation, and activation of the coagulation cascade. Additionally, RAS activation increases edema, oxidation, proliferation, and fibrosis, resulting in hypoxic cardiac ischemia and diffuse endothelitis that can lead to multiorgan failure (4, 42–50).

The mid-regional proAdrenomedullin (MR-proADM) is a peptide derived from ADM in a 1:1 ratio that can be used as a biomarker of organ failure, disease severity, and mortality in patients with COVID-19 (4, 51).

The alterations in endothelial cell lining are adaptive or maladaptive depending on disease extension, the time elapsed from disease onset, long-lasting viral shedding, and the host's genetic heritage that expresses more or less ADM receptors, determining the extent of the immune-metabolic-inflammatory response. Instead, SARS-CoV-2 loads or variants have not so far indicated to influence the extent of organ damage (1, 52, 53).

Therefore, the role of ADM in COVID-19-related organ damage might suggest the use of new therapeutic agents, such as monoclonal antibodies. Adrecizumab, a humanized, monoclonal, non-neutralizing ADM-binding antibody could be used to improve vascular integrity, tissue congestion, and thereby clinical outcomes (18, 19).

Furthermore, the high incidence of myocardial injury caused by SARS-CoV-2 corresponds to that observed in other viral infections, such as Influenza, in which myocardial damage was detected as asymptomatic cardiac involvement in 0–53% of cases, with the presence of electrocardiogram alterations on roughly 50% of patients or highlighted post-mortem by the presence of myocarditis, pericarditis or acute coronary syndrome (14, 15, 54–58). Viral infections, indeed, can determine endothelial dysfunction up to apoptosis rousing coronary vasoconstriction and procoagulant state causing activation of plaque to hemodynamic instability (59).

Vaccination represents the best preventive method for both adults and children with effectiveness rates of 65–95 vs. 50–60% for Influenza, respectively, mostly in high-risk patients (>65 years, young children, presence of comorbidities, and immunocompromised patients), and it could be useful to prevent cardiovascular damage reducing mortality (59–65).

Conclusion

Myocardial injury induced by SARS-CoV-2 is relevant.

The elevation of hs Troponin I and MR-proADM allows the identification of patients with myocardial injury at higher mortality risk.

An MR-proADM value of ≥1.19 nmol/L identifies patients with myocardial injury, and a MR-proADM value of ≥4.01 nmol/L identifies patients with myocardial injury at high risk of death.

Therefore, the dosage of MR-proADM allows stratifying patients with myocardial injury at high risk of death to offer the best management to critically ill COVID-19 patients.

Data availability statement

The raw data supporting the conclusions of this article will be made available by the authors, without undue reservation.

Ethics statement

The studies involving human participants were reviewed and approved by the Ethical Committee of the University Campus Bio-Medico of Rome. Written informed consent for participation was not required for this study in accordance with the national legislation and the institutional requirements.

Author contributions

SS led the study design, data collection, data analysis, data interpretation, and manuscript writing. FM, GD'A, and DL assisted with data collection and analysis of the validation dataset. FM performed the statistical

analysis. FS assisted the patients. MF, LL, DL, and GB assisted with computer queries, data analysis, and manuscript preparation. CB, AA, JM, and RM assisted with data collection and analysis of the development dataset as well as study design, data interpretation, and manuscript writing. CB, JM, AA, SC, and SA assisted with chart review, data analysis, and supervised all aspects of the investigation, as well as assisting with study design, data interpretation, and manuscript writing. All authors contributed to manuscript revision, read, and approved the submitted version.

Acknowledgments

We thank Stefano Spoto for English language revision.

Conflict of interest

The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's note

All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

References

1. Benvenuto D, Giovanetti M, Ciccozzi A, Spoto S, Angeletti S, Ciccozzi M. The 2019-new coronavirus epidemic: evidence for virus evolution. *J Med Virol.* (2020) 92:455–9. doi: 10.1002/jmv.25688

2. Potere N, Valeriani E, Candeloro M, Tana M, Porreca E, Abbate A, et al. Acute complications and mortality in hospitalized patients with coronavirus disease 2019: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Crit Care.* (2020) 24:389. doi: 10.1186/s13054-020-03022-1

3. World Health Organization [WHO]. *Clinical Management of Severe Acute Respiratory Infection (SARI) when COVID-19 Disease is Suspected: Interim Guidance*. Geneva: World Health Organization (2020).

4. Spoto S, Agrò FE, Sambuco F, Travaglino F, Valeriani E, Fogolari M, et al. High value of mid-regional proadrenomedullin in COVID-19: a marker of widespread endothelial damage, disease severity, and mortality. *J Med Virol.* (2021) 93:2820–7. doi: 10.1002/jmv.26676

5. Cheng MP, Cau A, Lee TC, Brodie D, Slutsky A, Marshall J, et al. Acute cardiac injury in coronavirus disease 2019 and other viral infections—a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Crit Care Med.* (2021) 49:1558–66. doi: 10.1097/CCM.0000000000005026

6. Pellegrini D, Kawakami R, Guagliumi G, Sakamoto A, Kawai K, Gianatti A, et al. Microthrombi as a major cause of cardiac injury in COVID-19: a pathologic study. *Circulation.* (2021) 143:1031–42. doi: 10.1161/CIRCULATIONAHA.120.051828

7. Roshdy A, Zaher S, Fayed H, Coghlan JG. COVID-19 and the heart: a systematic review of cardiac autopsies. *Front Cardiovasc Med.* (2021) 7:626975. doi: 10.3389/fcvm.2020.626975

8. Lee CCE, Ali K, Connell D, Mordi IR, George J, Lang EM, et al. COVID-19-associated cardiovascular complications. *Diseases.* (2021) 9:47. doi: 10.3390/diseases9030047

9. Thygesen K, Alpert JS, Jaffe AS, Chaitman BR, Bax JJ, Morrow DA, et al. Fourth universal definition of myocardial infarction (2018). *Circulation.* (2018) 138:e618–51. doi: 10.1161/CIR.0000000000000617

10. Eberli FR, Kurz D. Cardiovascular aspects of COVID-19. *Swiss Med Wkly.* (2020) 150:w20417. doi: 10.4414/smw.2020.20417

11. Lala A, Johnson KW, Januzzi JL, Russak AJ, Paranjpe I, Richter F, et al. Prevalence and impact of myocardial injury in patients hospitalized with COVID-19 infection. *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2020) 76:533–46. doi: 10.1016/j.jacc.2020.06.007

12. Liu PP, Blet A, Smyth D, Li H. The science underlying COVID-19: implications for the cardiovascular system. *Circulation.* (2020) 142:68–78. doi: 10.1161/CIRCULATIONAHA.120.047549

13. Shi S, Qin M, Shen B, Cai Y, Liu T, Yang F, et al. Association of cardiac injury with mortality in hospitalized patients with COVID-19 in Wuhan, China. *JAMA Cardiol.* (2020) 5:802. doi: 10.1001/jamacardio.2020.0950

14. Guo T, Fan Y, Chen M, Wu X, Zhang L, He T, et al. Cardiovascular implications of fatal outcomes of patients with coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19). *JAMA Cardiol.* (2020) 5:811. doi: 10.1001/jamacardio.2020.1017

15. Demir OM, Ryan M, Cirillo C, Desai N, Pericao A, Sinclair H, et al. Impact and determinants of high-sensitivity cardiac troponin-T concentration in patients with COVID-19 admitted to critical care. *Am J Cardiol.* (2021) 147:129–36. doi: 10.1016/j.amjcard.2021.01.037

16. Gheblawi M, Wang K, Viveiros A, Nguyen Q, Zhong J-C, Turner AJ, et al. Angiotensin-converting enzyme 2: SARS-CoV-2 receptor and regulator of the renin-angiotensin system: celebrating the 20th anniversary of the discovery of ACE2. *Circ Res.* (2020) 126:1456–74. doi: 10.1161/CIRCRESAHA.120.317015

17. Diaz JH. Hypothesis: angiotensin-converting enzyme inhibitors and angiotensin receptor blockers may increase the risk of severe COVID-19. *J Travel Med.* (2020) 27:taaa041. doi: 10.1093/jtm/taaa041

18. Karakas M, Jarczak D, Becker M, Roedl K, Addo MM, Hein F, et al. Targeting endothelial dysfunction in eight extreme-critically Ill patients with COVID-19 using the anti-adrenomedullin antibody adrecizumab (HAM8101). *Biomolecules.* (2020) 10:E1171. doi: 10.3390/biom10081171

19. Kita T, Kitamura K. Translational studies of adrenomedullin and related peptides regarding cardiovascular diseases. *Hypertens Res.* (2022) 45:389–400. doi: 10.1038/s41440-021-00806-y

20. Domizi R, Damiani E, Scorcella C, Carsetti A, Giaccaglia P, Casarotta E, et al. Mid-regional proadrenomedullin (MR-proADM) and microcirculation in monitoring organ dysfunction of critical care patients with infection: a prospective observational pilot study. *Front. Med.* (2021) 8:680244. doi: 10.3389/fmed.2021.680244

21. Montrucchio G, Balzani E, Lombardo D, Giaccone A, Vaninetti A, D'Antonio G, et al. Proadrenomedullin in the management of COVID-19 critically Ill patients in intensive care unit: a systematic review and meta-analysis of evidence and uncertainties in existing literature. *J Clin Med.* (2022) 11:4543. doi: 10.3390/jcm11154543

22. Sozio E, Tascini C, Fabris M, D'Aurizio F, De Carlo C, Graziano E, et al. MR-proADM as prognostic factor of outcome in COVID-19 patients. *Sci Rep.* (2021) 11:5121. doi: 10.1038/s41598-021-84478-1

23. ARDS Definition Task Force, Ranieri VM, Rubenfeld GD, Thompson BT, Ferguson ND, Caldwell E, et al. Acute respiratory distress syndrome: the Berlin Definition. *JAMA.* (2012) 307:2526–33. doi: 10.1001/jama.2012.5669

24. Angeletti S, Cella E, Prosperi M, Spoto S, Fogolari M, De Florio L, et al. Multi-drug resistant *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* nosocomial strains: molecular epidemiology and evolution. *Microbial Pathog.* (2018) 123:233–41. doi: 10.1016/j.micpath.2018.07.020

25. De Florio L, Riva E, Giona A, Dedej E, Fogolari M, Cella E, et al. MALDI-TOF MS identification and clustering applied to *Enterobacter* species in nosocomial setting. *Front Microbiol.* (2018) 9:1885. doi: 10.3389/fmicb.2018.01885

26. Spoto S, Fogolari M, De Florio L, Minieri M, Vicino G, Legramante J, et al. Procalcitonin and MR-proAdrenomedullin combination in the etiological diagnosis and prognosis of sepsis and septic shock. *Microbial Pathog.* (2019) 137:103763. doi: 10.1016/j.micpath.2019.103763

27. Spoto S, Lupoi DM, Valeriani E, Fogolari M, Locorriere L, Beretta Anguissola G, et al. Diagnostic accuracy and prognostic value of neutrophil-to-lymphocyte and platelet-to-lymphocyte ratios in septic patients outside the intensive care unit. *Medicina.* (2021) 57:811. doi: 10.3390/medicina57080811

28. He F, Quan Y, Lei M, Liu R, Qin S, Zeng J, et al. Clinical features and risk factors for ICU admission in COVID-19 patients with cardiovascular diseases. *Aging Dis.* (2020) 11:763. doi: 10.14336/AD.2020.0622

29. Guan W, Ni Z, Hu Y, Liang W, Ou C, He J, et al. Clinical characteristics of coronavirus disease 2019 in China. *N Engl J Med.* (2020) 382:1708–20. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa2002032

30. Wu Z, McGoogan JM. Characteristics of and important lessons from the coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) outbreak in China: summary of a report of 72 314 cases from the chinese center for disease control and prevention. *JAMA.* (2020) 323:1239. doi: 10.1001/jama.2020.2648

31. Wu C, Chen X, Cai Y, Xia J, Zhou X, Xu S, et al. Risk factors associated with acute respiratory distress syndrome and death in patients with coronavirus disease 2019 pneumonia in Wuhan, China. *JAMA Intern Med.* (2020) 180:934. doi: 10.1001/jamainternmed.2020.0994

32. Cremer S, Jakob C, Berkowitsch A, Borgmann S, Pilgram L, Tometten L, et al. Elevated markers of thrombo-inflammatory activation predict outcome in patients with cardiovascular comorbidities and COVID-19 disease: insights from the LEOSS registry. *Clin Res Cardiol.* (2021) 110:1029–40. doi: 10.1007/s00392-020-01769-9

33. Bhatraju PK, Ghassemieh BJ, Nichols M, Kim R, Jerome KR, Nalla AK, et al. Covid-19 in critically ill patients in the seattle region — case series. *N Engl J Med.* (2020) 382:2012–22. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa2004500

34. Szekely Y, Lichter Y, Taieb P, Banai A, Hochstadt A, Merdler I, et al. Spectrum of cardiac manifestations in COVID-19: a systematic echocardiographic study. *Circulation.* (2020) 142:342–53. doi: 10.1161/CIRCULATIONAHA.120.047971

35. Basso C, Leone O, Rizzo S, De Gaspari M, van der Wal AC, Aubry M-C, et al. Pathological features of COVID-19-associated myocardial injury: a multicentre cardiovascular pathology study. *Eur Heart J.* (2020) 41:3827–35. doi: 10.1093/eurheartj/ehaa664

36. Dschietzig T, Azad HA, Asswad L, Böhme C, Bartsch C, Baumann G, et al. The adrenomedullin receptor acts as clearance receptor in pulmonary circulation. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun.* (2002) 294:315–8. doi: 10.1016/S0006-291X(02)00474-6

37. Voors AA, Kremer D, Geven C, ter Maaten JM, Struck J, Bergmann A, et al. Adrenomedullin in heart failure: pathophysiology and therapeutic application. *Eur J Heart Fail.* (2019) 21:163–71. doi: 10.1002/ejhf.1366

38. Citgez E, Zuur-Telgen M, van der Palen J, van der Valk P, Stolz D, Brusse-Keizer M. Stable-state midrange proadrenomedullin is associated with severe exacerbations in COPD. *Chest.* (2018) 154:51–7. doi: 10.1016/j.chest.2018.02.006

39. Cheung MY, Tang F. Adrenomedullin: exciting new horizons. *EMI.* (2012) 6:4–17. doi: 10.2174/187221412799015263

40. Anderson FA, Spencer FA. Risk factors for venous thromboembolism. *Circulation.* (2003) 107(23 Suppl 1):I9–16. doi: 10.1161/01.CIR.0000078469.07362.E6

41. Porfidia A, Valeriani E, Pola R, Porreca E, Rutjes AWS, Di Nisio M. Venous thromboembolism in patients with COVID-19: systematic review and meta-analysis. *Thromb Res.* (2020) 196:67–74. doi: 10.1016/j.thromres.2020.08.020

42. Wilson DC, Schefold JC, Baldirà J, Spinetti T, Saeed K, Elke G. Adrenomedullin in COVID-19 induced endotheliitis. *Crit Care.* (2020) 24:411. doi: 10.1186/s13054-020-03151-7

43. Ince C, Mayeux PR, Nguyen T, Gomez H, Kellum JA, Ospina-Tascón GA, et al. The endothelium in sepsis. *Shock.* (2016) 45:259–70. doi: 10.1097/SHK.0000000000000473

44. Montrucchio G, Sales G, Rumbolo F, Palmesino F, Fanelli V, Urbino R, et al. Effectiveness of mid-regional pro-adrenomedullin (MR-proADM) as prognostic marker in COVID-19 critically ill patients: an observational prospective study. *PLoS One.* (2021) 16:e0246771. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0246771

45. Spoto S, Valeriani E, Caputo D, Cella E, Fogolari M, Pesce E, et al. The role of procalcitonin in the diagnosis of bacterial infection after major abdominal surgery: advantage from daily measurement. *Medicine.* (2018) 97:e9496. doi: 10.1097/MD.0000000000009496

46. Bonaventura A, Vecchié A, Dagna L, Martinod K, Dixon DL, Van Tassell BW, et al. Endothelial dysfunction and immunothrombosis as key pathogenic mechanisms in COVID-19. *Nat Rev Immunol.* (2021) 21:319–29. doi: 10.1038/s41577-021-00536-9

47. Trincot CE, Xu W, Zhang H, Kulikauskas MR, Caranasos TG, Jensen BC, et al. Adrenomedullin induces cardiac lymphangiogenesis after myocardial infarction and regulates cardiac edema via connexin 43. *Circ Res.* (2019) 124:101–13. doi: 10.1161/CIRCRESAHA.118.313835

48. Jougasaki M, Burnett JC. Adrenomedullin: potential in physiology and pathophysiology. *Life Sci.* (2000) 66:855–72. doi: 10.1016/S0024-3205(99)00358-6

49. Meens MJ, Kwak BR, Duffy HS. Role of connexins and pannexins in cardiovascular physiology. *Cell Mol Life Sci.* (2015) 72:2779–92. doi: 10.1007/s00018-015-1959-2

50. Romiti GF, Cangemi R, Toriello F, Ruscio E, Sciomer S, Moscucci F, et al. Sex-specific cut-offs for high-sensitivity cardiac troponin: is less more? *Cardiovasc Therap.* (2019) 2019:1–12. doi: 10.1155/2019/9546931

51. Tian W, Jiang W, Yao J, Nicholson CJ, Li RH, Sigurslid HH, et al. Predictors of mortality in hospitalized COVID-19 patients: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *J Med Virol.* (2020) 92:1875–83. doi: 10.1002/jmv.26050

52. García de Guadiana-Romualdo L, Martínez Martínez M, Rodríguez Mulero MD, Esteban-Torrella P, Hernández Olivo M, Alcaraz García MJ, et al. Circulating MR-proADM levels, as an indicator of endothelial dysfunction, for early risk stratification of mid-term mortality in COVID-19 patients. *Int J Infect Dis.* (2021) 111:211–8. doi: 10.1016/j.ijid.2021.08.058

53. Zella D, Giovanetti M, Benedetti F, Unali F, Spoto S, Guarino M, et al. The variants question: what is the problem? *J Med Virol.* (2021) 93:6479–85. doi: 10.1002/jmv.27196

54. Paul Glezen W, Schmier JK, Kuehn CM, Ryan KJ, Oxford J. The burden of influenza B: a structured literature review. *Am J Public Health.* (2013) 103:e43–51. doi: 10.2105/AJPH.2012.301137

55. Ison MG, Campbell V, Rembold C, Dent J, Hayden FG. Cardiac findings during uncomplicated acute influenza in ambulatory adults. *Clin Infect Dis.* (2005) 40:415–22. doi: 10.1086/427282

56. Mamas MA, Fraser D, Neyses L. Cardiovascular manifestations associated with influenza virus infection. *Int J Cardiol.* (2008) 130:304–9. doi: 10.1016/j.ijcard.2008.04.044

57. Watanabe M, Panetta GL, Piccirillo F, Spoto S, Myers J, Serino FM, et al. Acute Epstein-Barr related myocarditis: an unusual but life-threatening disease in an immunocompetent patient. *J Cardiol Cases.* (2020) 21:137–40. doi: 10.1016/j.jccase.2019.12.001

58. Kallen AJ, Brunkard J, Moore Z, Budge P, Arnold KE, Fosheim G, et al. *Staphylococcus aureus* community-acquired pneumonia during the 2006 to 2007 influenza season. *Ann Emerg Med.* (2009) 53:358–65. doi: 10.1016/j.annemergmed.2008.04.027

59. Naghavi M, Barlas Z, Siadaty S, Naguib S, Madjid M, Casscells W. Association of influenza vaccination and reduced risk of recurrent myocardial infarction. *Circulation.* (2000) 102:3039–45. doi: 10.1161/01.CIR.102.25.3039

60. Spoto S, Valeriani E, Locorriere L, Anguissola GB, Pantano AL, Terracciani F, et al. Influenza B virus infection complicated by life-threatening pericarditis: a unique case-report and literature review. *BMC Infect Dis.* (2019) 19:40. doi: 10.1186/s12879-018-3606-7

61. Osterholm MT, Kelley NS, Sommer A, Belongia EA. Efficacy and effectiveness of influenza vaccines: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Lancet Infect Dis.* (2012) 12:36–44. doi: 10.1016/S1473-3099(11)70295-X

62. Spoto S, Valeriani E, Riva E, De Cesaris M, Tonini G, Vincenzi B, et al. A *Staphylococcus aureus* coinfection on a COVID-19 pneumonia in a breast cancer patient. *IJGM.* (2020) 13:729–33. doi: 10.2147/IJGM.S261760

63. Zahid MN, Moosa MS, Perna S, Buti EB. A review on COVID-19 vaccines: stages of clinical trials, mode of actions and efficacy. *Arab J Basic Appl Sci.* (2021) 28:225–33. doi: 10.1080/25765299.2021.1903144

64. Li, X, Geng M, Peng Y, Meng L, Lu S. Molecular immune pathogenesis and diagnosis of COVID-19. *J Pharmaceut Anal.* (2020) 10:102–8. doi: 10.1016/j.jpha.2020.03.001

65. Moore JB, June CH. Cytokine release syndrome in severe COVID-19. *Science.* (2020) 368:473–4. doi: 10.1126/science.abb8925

frontiers | Frontiers in Medicine

TYPE Original Research
PUBLISHED 29 November 2022
DOI 10.3389/fmed.2022.1034288

OPEN ACCESS

EDITED BY
Luis Garcia De Guadiana-Romualdo,
Santa Lucía University General Hospital, Spain

REVIEWED BY
Junfeng Jia,
Fourth Military Medical University, China
Timo Sorsa,
University of Helsinki, Finland

*CORRESPONDENCE
Daniela Terracciano
daniela.terracciano@unina.it

SPECIALTY SECTION
This article was submitted to Infectious Diseases: Pathogenesis and Therapy, a section of the journal Frontiers in Medicine

RECEIVED 01 September 2022
ACCEPTED 15 November 2022
PUBLISHED 29 November 2022

CITATION
Brusa S, Terracciano D, Bruzzese D, Fiorenza M, Stanziola L, Pinchera B, Valente V, Gentile I, Cittadini A, Mormile I, Mormile M and Portella G (2022) Circulating tissue inhibitor of metalloproteinases 1 (TIMP-1) at COVID-19 onset predicts severity status.
Front. Med. 9:1034288.
doi: 10.3389/fmed.2022.1034288

Circulating tissue inhibitor of metalloproteinases 1 (TIMP-1) at COVID-19 onset predicts severity status

Stefano Brusa[1], Daniela Terracciano[1]*, Dario Bruzzese[2], Mariano Fiorenza[1], Lucia Stanziola[1], Biagio Pinchera[3], Valeria Valente[1], Ivan Gentile[3], Antonio Cittadini[1], Ilaria Mormile[1], Mauro Mormile[3] and Giuseppe Portella[1]

[1]Department of Translational Medical Science, University of Naples Federico II, Naples, Italy, [2]Department of Public Health, University of Naples Federico II, Naples, Italy, [3]Department of Clinical Medicine and Surgery, University of Naples Federico II, Naples, Italy

Background: Systemic biomarkers for severity of SARS-CoV-2 infection are of great interest. In this study, we evaluated a set of collagen metabolites and extracellular matrix remodeling biomarkers including procollagen type III amino terminal propeptide (PIIINP), tissue inhibitor of metalloproteinases 1 (TIMP-1) and hyaluronic acid (HA) as prognostic indicators in COVID-19 patients.

Methods: Ninety COVID-19 patients with the absence of chronic liver diseases were enrolled. Serum PIIINP, TIMP-1, and HA were measured and correlated with inflammatory indices and clinical variables. Patients were stratified for disease severity according to WHO criteria in two groups, based on the requirement of oxygen support.

Results: Serum TIMP-1, but not PIIINP and HA was significantly higher in patients with WHO score ≥5 compared to patients with WHO score <5 [PIIINP: 7.2 (5.4–9.5) vs. 7.1 (4.5–9.9), p = 0.782; TIMP-1: 298.1 (20.5–460) vs. 222.2 (28.5–452.8), p = 0.01; HA: 117.1 (55.4–193.7) vs. 75.1 (36.9–141.8), p = 0.258]. TIMP-1 showed moderate correlation with CRP (r = 0.312, p = 0.003) and with LDH (r = 0.263, p = 0.009). CRP and serum LDH levels were significantly higher in COVID-19 patients with WHO score ≥5 compared to the group of patients with WHO score < 5 [15.8 (9–44.5) vs. 9.3 (3.4–33.8), p = 0.039 and 373 (282–465) vs. 289 (218–383), p = 0.013, respectively].

Conclusion: In patients with COVID-19, circulating TIMP-1 was associated with disease severity and with systemic inflammatory index, suggesting that

TIMP-1 could represent a promising non-invasive prognostic biomarker in COVID-19 patients. Interestingly, our results prompted that serum TIMP-1 level may potentially be used to select the patients for therapeutic approaches targeting matrix metalloproteases pathway.

KEYWORDS

COVID-19, fibrosis, TIMP-1, collagen metabolites, extrcellular matrix remodelling biomarkers

Introduction

The Severe Acute Respiratory Syndrome Coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2) is the infective agent responsible for Coronavirus Disease 2019 (COVID-19). SARS-CoV-2 stimulates the immune system leading to cytokine storm (1) with markedly increased levels of several cytokines as IL–1α, IL-1β, IL-6, and TNF-α (2). In addition, an increase of neutrophils count and decreased count of lymphocytes have been observed (3). COVID-19 infection also leads to ROS generation (4) and coagulation cascade favoring the risk of thrombosis (5). Some subjects infected by SARS-CoV-2 developed a broad range of pathologies including not only pneumonia, acute respiratory distress syndrome (ARDS), respiratory failure but also systemic inflammation and multiorgan failure (1). Severe COVID-19 was associated with massive alveolar damage with loss of lung architecture, leading to ventilatory failure. A recently published article (6) reported two types of lung fibrosis after COVID-19. The first with a diffuse fibrotic alveolar damage is characterized by extracellular matrix deposition resulting in fibrosis; these patients require intubation, mechanical ventilation and/or extracorporeal membrane oxygenation (ECMO). The second is the post-COVID pulmonary fibrosis, diagnosed by the combination of clinical, radiological, and pathological information. In about 25% of patients with severe COVID-19 disease (WHO Severity Grade 3 and 4), a restrictive ventilatory defect was revealed. Thus, there is a compelling clinical need to identify circulating fibrosis markers in COVID-19. Ideally, these markers should be non-invasive, able to mirror the extent of fibrosis and to reflect disease progression and therapeutic response. SARS coronavirus induced up-regulation of Type I collagen, leading to pulmonary pro-fibrotic responses (7). Thus, collagen metabolism plays a key role in COVID-19 clinical picture. Several blood parameters have been evaluated as predictors of COVID-19 severity. However, at present, still no validated biomarkers are reliably used in routine clinical practice.

Procollagen type III amino terminal propeptide is the peptide released during the biosynthesis and depositing of type III collagen (8). TIMP-1 is an inhibitor specific for extracellular matrix (ECM) degradation enzymes (9). HA is a glycosaminoglycan engaged in the formation of ECM (10).

Elevated serum levels of PIIINP, HA or TIMP-1 were found to be increased in other diseases, such as in patients with systemic sclerosis (SSc) (11). High levels of PIIINP and HA were demonstrated to be unfavorable predictors for survival in SSc suggesting that these markers could be useful to predict other fibrotic lesions (12).

In this study we investigated the potential role of PIIINP, HA and TIMP-1 as prognostic markers in COVID-19 patients.

Materials and methods

Patients

We enrolled 90 adult hospitalized patients with a diagnosis of SARS-CoV-2 infection, confirmed by molecular analysis (RT-PCR) of the nasopharyngeal swab (13).

Patients were stratified for COVID-19 disease severity based on WHO scale (14). According to this classification patients were classified as: (1), asymptomatic, not hospitalized (2), symptomatic, not hospitalized, independent; (3), symptomatic, not hospitalized, assistance needed; (4), hospitalized, not requiring supplemental oxygen; (5), hospitalized, requiring oxygen by non-invasive mechanical ventilation (mask or nasal prongs); (6–9), hospitalized, requiring high-flow oxygenation and/or invasive mechanical ventilation; and 10, death.

Our study population was divided according to the severity of COVID-19 at the time of sampling into the following groups: (1) hospitalized COVID-19-positive patients requiring no respiratory support or oxygen support only (WHO $\leq$5); (2) hospitalized COVID-19-positive patients requiring invasive or non-invasive mechanical ventilation (WHO $>$ 5).

The study was conducted in compliance with the Declaration of Helsinki. The protocol was approved by the Ethical Committee of the University Federico II of Naples (prot. no. 140/20). Informed consent was obtained from all individuals. At the time of sampling, laboratory parameters, clinical and demographic data were recorded.

Biomarkers

Fasting blood samples were obtained. Sera were frozen and stored at −80°C until measurements. Samples were assayed in an automated analyzer that performs magnetic separation enzyme immunoassay tests (ADVIA Centaur; Siemens Healthcare Diagnostics, Tarrytown, NY, United States) for Hyaluronic acid (HA), amino-terminal propeptide of type-III-procollagen (PIIINP) and tissue inhibitor of metalloproteinase type-1 (TIMP-1).

Statistical analysis

All statistical analyses were performed using the R platform version 4.1.2. Standard descriptive statistics were used to describe the cohort: mean ± standard deviation (range) or median (25th; 75th percentile) (range) in case of numerical variables and absolute frequency with percentages for categorical factors. Accordingly, between-group comparisons were assessed using the *t*-test for independent samples, the Mann-Whitney U-test and the Chi-square test (or the Fisher exact test when appropriate). Median regression with bootstrapped standard errors was used to adjust the analysis for potential confounding factors.

Results

A total of 90 COVID-19 patients (43 female and 47 male) were enrolled and classified for disease severity based on World Health Organization (WHO) stage. 68 (75.6%) COVID-19 patients with a WHO score ≤5 and 22 (24.4%) with a WHO score >5. Demographic and clinical features are showed in **Table 1**. Mean age was 58.6 ± 15.4 (range: 38–62) years, patients with WHO score >5 were significantly older than patients with WHO score ≤5 (p = 0.013); no differences in comorbidities at baseline were observed between the two groups. Median disease duration (time length to negativization) was 23 days (range 5–72 days) days with a longer disease duration in patients with a WHO score >5. In the overall cohort, 37 (41.6%) patients had a time length of negativization ≤21 days and 52 (58.4%) >21 days.

Patients were classified also for High-Resolution Computed Tomography (HRCT) score, resulting in 54 subjects (60%) with a score ≤10 and 36 (40%) >10. Of note, lymphocyte number was significantly lower in patients with HRCT score >10 [670 (270–2540) vs. 880 (260–3350); p = 0.026).

Serum TIMP-1 levels were significantly higher in patients with WHO score >5 than in those with a WHO score ≤5 [TIMP-1: 222.2 (20.5–460) vs. 298.1 (28.5–452.8), p = 0.010] and the difference was confirmed after adjusting the analysis for the age of patients through median regression (p = 0.003). On the contrary, no statistically significant difference was observed in serum PIIINP and HA between patients with severe and mild disease [PIIINP: 7.2 (1.1–18.4) vs. 7.1 (1.2–47.5), p = 0.782; HA: 117.1(4.7–331.1) vs. 75.1 (8.3–1345.9), p = 0.258; **Figure 1**].

As shown in **Table 2**, LDH and CRP values were significantly higher in patients with severe disease [LDH: 373 (193–670) vs. 289 (111–741), p = 0.013; CRP: 15.8 (1.3–222.5) vs. 9.3 (0.3–132.6), p = 0.039]. **Table 3** showed that serum PIIINP, HA and TIMP-1 positively correlated with LDH levels (PIIINP: r = 0.264, p = 0.009, HA: r = 0.267, p = 0.008; TIMP-1: r = 0.263, p = 0.009).

Serum PIIINP and HA negatively correlated with albumin values (PIIINP: r = −0.362, $p < 0.001$; HA: r = −0.387, $p < 0.001$); circulating TIMP-1 levels positively correlated with CRP values (r = 0.312, p = 0.003).

Discussion

Our study highlighted the significant positive correlation between changes of TIMP-1 and disease severity based on WHO classification, suggesting that TIMP-1 could serve as a non-invasive biomarker for prognosis in COVID-19.

Metzemaekers et al. (15) reported significantly higher levels of plasmatic tissue inhibitor of metalloproteinase 1 (TIMP-1) and of TIMP-1/MMP-9 complexes and significantly lower circulating total MMP activity in COVID-19 patients at intensive care unit (ICU) admission.

Our data showed that serum TIMP-1 in SARS-CoV-2 infected patients correlates with the WHO score and the CRP values, but not with HRCT score and time length of negativization.

These findings may reflect peculiar aspect of the involvement of TIMP-1 in the fibrotic process: TIMP-1 represent decreased collagen degradation and was a strong predictor of early fibrosis (16).

Considering the short disease duration and moderate disease severity of most of our study population, our data indicated that TIMP-1 could be a useful marker of fibrotic burden and disease prognosis in patients with COVID-19 at initial diagnosis. Several molecular mechanisms involving matrix metalloproteases pathway have been identified as relevant players in the clinical picture of COVID-19 (17). It has been recently shown that matrix metalloproteinase-9 (MMP-9) gene expression is increased in subjects infected with SARS-CoV-2 (18) and circulating MMP-9 levels were significantly associated with the risk of respiratory insufficiency (19) and with severity in COVID-19 patients (20). In fact, some authors previously demonstrated that metalloproteinases (MMPs) seem to play a key role in lung disease (21, 22). Severe COVID-19 shared many characteristics with sepsis (23) and plasma MMP-9 and tissue inhibitor of matrix metalloproteinase-1 (TIMP-1) have been also proposed as septic biomarkers (24, 25).

Other authors showed that periodontitis and diabetes have been associated with COVID-19 poor outcomes and both these

TABLE 1 Clinical and demographical characteristics of the study cohort stratified according to the World Health Organization (WHO) score at baseline.

	Overall (n = 90)	WHO score ≤5 (n = 68; 75.6%)	WHO score >5 (n = 22; 24.4%)	P-value
Age (years)	58.6 + −15.4 (20.6–93.9)	57.3 + −16.1 (20.6–86.9)	65.8 + −12.6 (39.3–93.9)	**0,013**
COPD	8 (11.9)	5 (10)	3 (17.6)	0,684
Diabetes	17 (25.4)	12 (24)	5 (29.4)	0,749
Hypertension	17 (25.4)	12 (24)	5 (29.4)	0,749
Arhythmias	3 (4.5)	2 (4)	1 (5.9)	1
Time to negativization; days	23 (19; 33) (5–72)	22 (18; 31) (5–72)	30 (21; 41) (9–51)	**0,045**
HRCT score				0,176
≤10	54 (60)	44 (64.7)	10 (45.5)	–
>10	36 (40)	24 (35.3)	12 (54.5)	–

Data are expressed as mean ± standard deviation (range); median (25th; 75th percentile) (range) or absolute frequency (percentage). COPD, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; HRCT, High Resolution Computed Tomography. Bold values indicate the strong correlation.

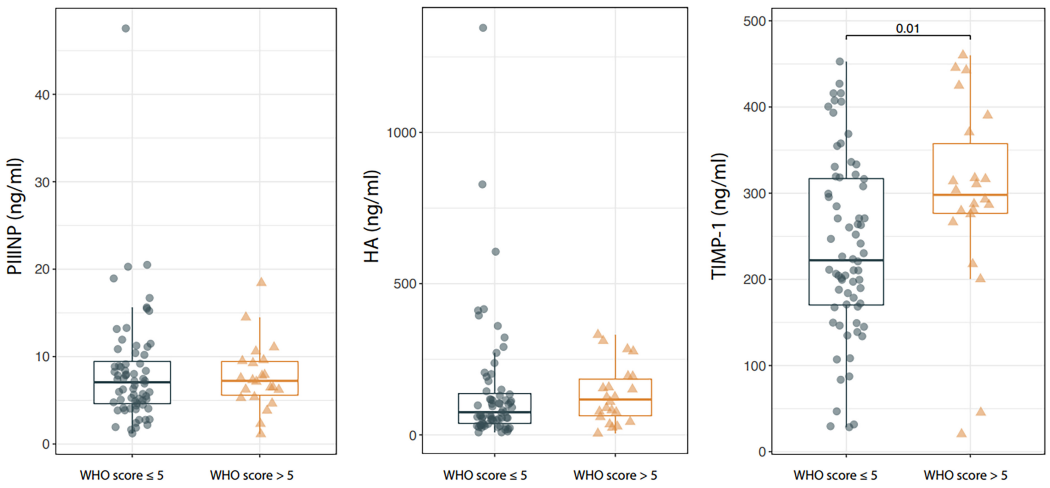


FIGURE 1
Box-plot showing serum procollagen type III amino terminal propeptide (PIIINP), Hyaluronic acid (HA), and tissue inhibitor of metalloproteinases 1 (TIMP-1) levels in patients with Coronavirus Disease 2019 (COVID-19) stratified according to the WHO score at baseline. Boxes are defined by Q1, Median (bold line) and Q3. Whiskers reach the minimum and the maximum of the distribution except for the presence of outliers, defined as data points below Q1−1.5*IQR or above Q3 + 1.5*IQR. To avoid overlapping a small amount of horizontal jitter was added. Q1, First quartile; Q3, Third quartile; IQR = Q3−Q1.

diseases have been correlated with elevated MMP-8 levels (26, 27), further highlighting the role of MMPs as key players in COVID-19 risk and escalation.

Tissue damage during SARS-CoV-2 lung infection is associated with activation of members of the MMPs family (28, 29). Targeting MMPs pathway has been proposed as therapeutic strategy to counterbalance the host marked pro-inflammatory response to the SARS-CoV-2 infection (30). In addition of being MMP-inhibitor, TIMP-1 is independently proinflammatory and pro-growth-factor (31–33). Thus, the measurement of circulating TIMP-1 levels could be useful to assess the prognosis and to adopt a personalized treatment approach.

Serum PIIINP, TIMP-1, and HA are combined to calculate the Enhanced Liver Fibrosis (ELF) score, initially developed from a chronic liver disease cohort (34–36). Thus, it was expected that the algorithm was not readily applicable to COVID-19. Nevertheless, our results suggest the need to derive a COVID-specific algorithm based on the clinical performance of single analytes markers in SARS-CoV-2 infected subjects.

It should also be considered that serum collagen metabolites may be affected by age, diet and disease duration (16, 37). Thus, to prevent results misinterpretation, they could be better used for within-individual changes during follow-up.

This study has several limitations. First, the study population is small, second, data on the correlation of TIMP-1 levels and specific treatment are lacking, third, serial measurements to assess longitudinal modifications of serum collagen markers according to fibrotic changes are not available. Thus, larger samples are needed to obtain a better evaluation of TIMP-1

TABLE 2 Distribution of blood parameters in patients stratified according to their World Health Organization (WHO) score at baseline.

	WHO score ≤5 (*n* = 68; 75.6%)	WHO score >5 (*n* = 22; 24.4%)	*P*-value
Hb g/dL	12.7 + −2.1 (7.7–18.1)	12.6 + −2.5 (7.6–16.1)	0,839
WBC (cells/μl)	6,565 (4,660; 9212.5) (2,380–17,090)	7,765(5682.5; 10147.5) (4210–21,150)	0,131
Neutrophils (N/mmc)	5,525 (3,545; 7,735) (1,000–13,600)	6,200 (4,385; 8007.5) (3,680–19,200)	0,064
Lymphocytes (N/mmc)	845 (602.5; 1267.5) (260–2,970)	635 (465; 1037.5) (270–3,350)	0,069
Platelets (cell/μL)	225,000 (185,500; 282,000) (55,000–363,000)	234,000 (134,750; 295,250) (31,000–607,000)	0,974
Fibrinogen (mg/dl)	581.7 + −173.2 (283–1,000)	563.2 + −187.2 (260–1,000)	0,685
INR	1.1 (1.04; 1.22) (0.8–3.84)	1.1 (1.03; 1.19) (0.8–1.33)	0,622
D-Dimer (mg/l)	1.02 (0.56; 1.69) (0.04–18.99)	0.94 (0.43; 2.38) (0.18–25.56)	0,794
Albumin (g/dl)	3.5 + −0.5 (2.6–4.5)	3.6 + −0.5 (2.5–5)	0,562
Total bilirubin mg/dl	0.65 (0.45; 0.85) (0.21–5.09)	0.74 (0.5; 1.06) (0.26–1.54)	0,289
Direct bilirubin mg/dl	0.29 + −0.13 (0.1–0.76)	0.34 + −0.17 (0.1–0.69)	0,255
Ferritin (ng/ml)	533.5 (267.8; 744.5) (40–2,000)	488 (149; 820) (39–2,000)	0,816
AST U/L	25 (20; 33.5) (9–141)	29 (23.5; 35.5) (8–176)	0,135
ALT U/L	27 (19; 42) (7–177)	35 (21.5; 55) (9–474)	0,318
LDH U/L	289 (218; 383) (111–741)	373 (281.8; 465) (193–670)	**0,013**
hsCRP mg/L	9.3 (3.4; 33.8) (0.3–132.6)	15.8 (9; 44.5) (1.3–222.5)	**0,039**
IL-6 (pg/ml)	13.2 (7.2; 28.5) (2.3–63.4)	19.6 (6.3; 59.9) (3.5–258)	0,276

Data are expressed as mean ± standard deviation (range); median (25th; 75th percentile) (range) or absolute frequency (percentage). Hb, haemoglobin; WBC, white blood cells; INR, international normalized ratio; AST, aspartate transaminase; ALT, alanine transaminase; LDH, Lactate dehydrogenase; hsCRP, high sensitive C-reactive protein; IL-6, interleukin-6. Bold values indicate the strong correlation.

TABLE 3 Correlation among procollagen type III amino terminal propeptide (PIIINP), Hyaluronic acid (HA), and tissue inhibitor of metalloproteinases 1 (TIMP-1) with inflammatory markers.

	HA	PIIINP	TIMP-1
Fibrinogen	−0.162 (0.124)	−0.05 (0.638)	0.151 (0.152)
hsCRP	0.147 (0.175)	0.162 (0.134)	**0.312 (0.003)**
Ferritin	−0.028 (0.816)	0.084 (0.48)	−0.053 (0.657)
IL-6	−0.003 (0.986)	0.008 (0.959)	0.082 (0.61)
albumin	**−0.387 (<0.001)**	**−0.362 (<0.001)**	−0.177 (0.079)
LDH	**0.267 (0.008)**	**0.264 (0.009)**	**0.263 (0.009)**

Bold values indicate the strong correlation.

levels circulating levels as a prognostic biomarker in COVID-19 patients and to investigate its potential role in monitoring therapeutic response in different treatment subgroups of COVID-19 patients.

In conclusion, our study shed new light on the potential clinical utility of serum collagen metabolites and extracellular matrix remodeling as suitable markers of disease severity in COVID-19 patients. We unveil that changes in serum TIMP-1 significantly correlate with changes in clinical outcome. Collagen metabolites and extracellular matrix remodeling markers are worthy of further studies to assess their potential as prognostic and predictive biomarkers in COVID-19 patients. The identification of a COVID-specific index reflecting the fibrotic process in SARS-CoV-2 patients is strongly encouraged for its potential as a disruptive tool for clinical management.

Data availability statement

The data that support the findings of this study are available from the corresponding author DT, (daniela.terracciano@unina.it), upon reasonable request and with permission of AOU Federico II.

Ethics statement

The studies involving human participants were reviewed and approved by the Ethical Committee of the University Federico II of Naples (prot. no. 140/20). The patients/participants provided their written informed consent to participate in this study.

Author contributions

DT and GP: conceptualization and writing—review and editing. SB, BP, LS, MF, VV, and IM: data curation. DB: formal analysis. GP: funding acquisition, methodology, supervision, and validation. SB, DT, MF, and LS: investigation. IG, GP, AC, and MM: resources. DT, IG, AC, MM, and GP: visualization. DT: writing—original draft. All authors have read and agreed to the published version of the manuscript.

Acknowledgments

We would like to thank Antonio D'Andrea for technical valuable contributions to our research. We appreciate technical support to our research-related activities.

Conflict of interest

The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's note

References

1. Tang D, Comish P, Kang R. The hallmarks of COVID-19 disease. *PLoS Pathog.* (2020) 16:e1008536. doi: 10.1371/journal.ppat.1008536

2. Cabaro S, D'Esposito V, Di Matola T, Sale S, Cennamo M, Terracciano D, et al. Cytokine signature and COVID-19 prediction models in the two waves of pandemics. *Sci Rep.* (2021) 11:20793. doi: 10.1038/s41598-021-00190-0

3. Kong M, Zhang H, Cao X, Mao X, Lu Z. Higher level of neutrophil-to-lymphocyte is associated with severe COVID-19. *Epidemiol Infect.* (2020) 148:e139. doi: 10.1017/S0950268820001557

4. Miripour ZS, Sarrami-Forooshani R, Sanati H, Makarem J, Taheri MS, Shojaeian F, et al. Real-time diagnosis of reactive oxygen species (ROS) in fresh sputum by electrochemical tracing; correlation between COVID-19 and viral-induced ROS in lung/respiratory epithelium during this pandemic. *Biosens Bioelectron.* (2020) 165:112435. doi: 10.1016/j.bios.2020.112435

5. Patell R, Bogue T, Bindal P, Koshy A, Merrill M, Aird WC, et al. Incidence of thrombosis and hemorrhage in hospitalized cancer patients with COVID-19. *J Thromb Haemost.* (2020) 18:2349–57. doi: 10.1111/jth.15018

6. King CS, Mannem H, Kukreja J, Aryal S, Tang D, Singer JP, et al. Lung transplantation for patients with COVID-19. *Chest.* (2022) 161:169–78. doi: 10.1016/j.chest.2021.08.041

7. Wang CY, Lu CY, Li SW, Lai CC, Hua CH, Huang SH, et al. SARS coronavirus papain-like protease up-regulates the collagen expression through non-samd TGF-beta1 signaling. *Virus Res.* (2017) 235:58–66. doi: 10.1016/j.virusres.2017.04.008

8. Lapiere CM, Lenaers A, Kohn LD. Procollagen peptidase: an enzyme excising the coordination peptides of procollagen. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA.* (1971) 68:3054–8. doi: 10.1073/pnas.68.12.3054

9. Kikuchi K, Kadono T, Furue M, Tamaki K. Tissue inhibitor of metalloproteinase 1 (TIMP-1) may be an autocrine growth factor in scleroderma fibroblasts. *J Invest Dermatol.* (1997) 108:281–4. doi: 10.1111/1523-1747.ep12286457

10. Webber J, Meran S, Steadman R, Phillips A. Hyaluronan orchestrates transforming growth factor-beta1-dependent maintenance of myofibroblast phenotype. *J Biol Chem.* (2009) 284:9083–92. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M806989200

11. Young-Min SA, Beeton C, Laughton R, Plumpton T, Bartram S, Murphy G, et al. Serum TIMP-1, TIMP-2, and MMP-1 in patients with systemic sclerosis, primary raynaud's phenomenon, and in normal controls. *Ann Rheum Dis.* (2001) 60:846–51.

12. Chen C, Wang L, Wu J, Lu M, Yang S, Ye W, et al. Circulating collagen metabolites and the enhanced liver fibrosis (ELF) score as fibrosis markers in systemic sclerosis. *Front Pharmacol.* (2022) 13:805708. doi: 10.3389/fphar.2022.805708

13. De Luca C, Gragnano G, Conticelli F, Cennamo M, Pisapia P, Terracciano D, et al. Evaluation of a fully closed real time PCR platform for the detection of SARS-CoV-2 in nasopharyngeal swabs: a pilot study. *J Clin Pathol.* (2021) 75:551–4. doi: 10.1136/jclinpath-2021-207516

14. WHO Working Group on the Clinical Characterisation and Management of Covid-19 infection. A minimal common outcome measure set for COVID-19 clinical research. *Lancet Infect Dis.* (2020) 20:e192–7. doi: 10.1016/S1473-3099(20)30483-7

15. Metzemaekers M, Cambier S, Blanter M, Vandooren J, de Carvalho AC, Malengier-Devlies B, et al. Kinetics of peripheral blood neutrophils in severe coronavirus disease 2019. *Clin Transl Immunol.* (2021) 10:e1271. doi: 10.1002/cti2.1271

16. Lichtinghagen R, Pietsch D, Bantel H, Manns MP, Brand K, Bahr MJ. The enhanced liver fibrosis (ELF) score: normal values, influence factors and proposed cut-off values. *J Hepatol.* (2013) 59:236–42. doi: 10.1016/j.jhep.2013.03.016

17. Cacciola R, Gentilini Cacciola E, Vecchio V, Cacciola E. Cellular and molecular mechanisms in COVID-19 coagulopathy: role of inflammation and endotheliopathy. *J Thromb Thrombolysis.* (2021) 53:282–90. doi: 10.1007/s11239-021-02583-4

18. Hazra S, Chaudhuri AG, Tiwary BK, Chakrabarti N. Matrix metallopeptidase 9 as a host protein target of chloroquine and melatonin for immunoregulation in COVID-19: a network-based meta-analysis. *Life Sci.* (2020) 257:118096. doi: 10.1016/j.lfs.2020.118096

19. Ueland T, Holter JC, Holten AR, Muller KE, Lind A, Bekken GK, et al. Distinct and early increase in circulating MMP-9 in COVID-19 patients with respiratory failure. *J Infect.* (2020) 81:e41–3. doi: 10.1016/j.jinf.2020.06.061

20. Gelzo M, Cacciapuoti S, Pinchera B, De Rosa A, Cernera G, Scialo F, et al. Matrix metalloproteinases (MMP) 3 and 9 as biomarkers of severity in COVID-19 patients. *Sci Rep.* (2022) 12:1212. doi: 10.1038/s41598-021-04677-8

21. Davey A, McAuley DF, O'Kane CM. Matrix metalloproteinases in acute lung injury: mediators of injury and drivers of repair. *Eur Respir J.* (2011) 38:959–70. doi: 10.1183/09031936.00032111

22. Fligiel SE, Standiford T, Fligiel HM, Tashkin D, Strieter RM, Warner RL, et al. Matrix metalloproteinases and matrix metalloproteinase inhibitors in acute lung injury. *Hum Pathol.* (2006) 37:422–30. doi: 10.1016/j.humpath.2005.11.023

23. Beltran-Garcia J, Osca-Verdegal R, Pallardo FV, Ferreres J, Rodriguez M, Mulet S, et al. Sepsis and coronavirus disease 2019: common features and anti-inflammatory therapeutic approaches. *Crit Care Med.* (2020) 48:1841–4. doi: 10.1097/CCM.0000000000004625

24. Duda I, Krzych L, Jedrzejowska-Szypulka H, Lewin-Kowalik J. Plasma matrix metalloproteinase-9 and tissue inhibitor of matrix metalloproteinase-1 as prognostic biomarkers in critically ill patients. *Open Med.* (2020) 15:50–6. doi: 10.1515/med-2020-0008

25. Aguirre A, Blazquez-Prieto J, Amado-Rodriguez L, Lopez-Alonso I, Batalla-Solis E, Gonzalez-Lopez A, et al. Matrix metalloproteinase-14 triggers an anti-inflammatory proteolytic cascade in endotoxemia. *J Mol Med.* (2017) 95:487–97. doi: 10.1007/s00109-017-1510-z

26. Gupta S, Mohindra R, Singla M, Khera S, Kumar A, Rathnayake N, et al. Validation of a noninvasive aMMP-8 point-of-care diagnostic methodology in COVID-19 patients with periodontal disease. *Clin Exp Dent Res.* (2022) 8:988–1001. doi: 10.1002/cre2.589

27. Gupta S, Saarikko M, Pfutzner A, Raisanen IT, Sorsa T. Compromised periodontal status could increase mortality for patients with COVID-19. *Lancet Infect Dis.* (2022) 22:314. doi: 10.1016/S1473-3099(22)00065-2

28. Ramirez-Martinez G, Jimenez-Alvarez LA, Cruz-Lagunas A, Ignacio-Cortes S, Gomez-Garcia IA, Rodriguez-Reyna TS, et al. Possible role of matrix metalloproteinases and TGF-beta in COVID-19 severity and sequelae. *J Interferon Cytokine Res.* (2022) 42:352–68. doi: 10.1089/jir.2021.0222

29. Gutman H, Aftalion M, Melamed S, Politi B, Nevo R, Havusha-Laufer S, et al. Matrix metalloproteinases expression is associated with SARS-CoV-2-induced lung pathology and extracellular-matrix remodeling in K18-hACE2 mice. *Viruses.* (2022) 14:1627. doi: 10.3390/v14081627

30. Hardy E, Fernandez-Patron C. Targeting MMP-regulation of inflammation to increase metabolic tolerance to COVID-19 pathologies: a hypothesis. *Biomolecules.* (2021) 11:390. doi: 10.3390/biom11030390

31. Stetler-Stevenson WG. Tissue inhibitors of metalloproteinases in cell signaling: metalloproteinase-independent biological activities. *Sci Signal.* (2008) 1:re6. doi: 10.1126/scisignal.127re6

32. Grunwald B, Schoeps B, Kruger A. Recognizing the molecular multifunctionality and interactome of TIMP-1. *Trends Cell Biol.* (2019) 29:6–19. doi: 10.1016/j.tcb.2018.08.006

33. Schoeps B, Fradrich J, Kruger A. Cut loose TIMP-1: an emerging cytokine in inflammation. *Trends Cell Biol.* (2022). [Epub ahead of print]. doi: 10.1016/j.tcb.2022.08.005

34. Rosenberg WM, Voelker M, Thiel R, Becka M, Burt A, Schuppan D, et al. Serum markers detect the presence of liver fibrosis: a cohort study. *Gastroenterology.* (2004) 127:1704–13. doi: 10.1053/j.gastro.2004.08.052

35. Parkes J, Roderick P, Harris S, Day C, Mutimer D, Collier J, et al. Enhanced liver fibrosis test can predict clinical outcomes in patients with chronic liver disease. *Gut.* (2010) 59:1245–51. doi: 10.1136/gut.2009.203166

36. Parkes J, Guha IN, Roderick P, Harris S, Cross R, Manos MM, et al. Enhanced liver fibrosis (ELF) test accurately identifies liver fibrosis in patients with chronic hepatitis C. *J Viral Hepat.* (2011) 18:23–31. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2893.2009.01263.x

37. Dellavance A, Fernandes F, Shimabokuro N, Latini F, Baldo D, Barreto JA, et al. Enhanced liver fibrosis (ELF) score: analytical performance and distribution range in a large cohort of blood donors. *Clin Chim Acta.* (2016) 461:151–5. doi: 10.1016/j.cca.2016.08.006

frontiers | Frontiers in Medicine

TYPE Brief Research Report
PUBLISHED 10 February 2023
DOI 10.3389/fmed.2023.1056506

OPEN ACCESS

EDITED BY
Luis Garcia De Guadiana-Romualdo,
Santa Lucía University General Hospital, Spain

REVIEWED BY
Guenter Weiss,
Innsbruck Medical University, Austria
Christian Albert Devaux,
Centre National de la Recherche Scientifique (CNRS), France

*CORRESPONDENCE
Nayia Petousi
✉ nayia.petousi@ndm.ox.ac.uk

†These authors share senior authorship

SPECIALTY SECTION
This article was submitted to Infectious Diseases: Pathogenesis and Therapy, a section of the journal Frontiers in Medicine

RECEIVED 08 November 2022
ACCEPTED 09 January 2023
PUBLISHED 10 February 2023

CITATION
Melhorn J, Alamoudi A, Mentzer AJ, Fraser E, Fries A, Cassar MP, Kwok A, Knight JC, Raman B, Talbot NP and Petousi N (2023) Persistence of inflammatory and vascular mediators 5 months after hospitalization with COVID-19 infection.
Front. Med. 10:1056506.
doi: 10.3389/fmed.2023.1056506

Persistence of inflammatory and vascular mediators 5 months after hospitalization with COVID-19 infection

James Melhorn[1,2], Asma Alamoudi[3], Alexander J. Mentzer[1,4], Emily Fraser[5], Anastasia Fries[1], Mark Philip Cassar[5,6], Andrew Kwok[1,4], Julian Charles Knight[1,2,4,7], Betty Raman[5,6], Nick P Talbot[2,3,5†] and Nayia Petousi[1,2,5*†]

[1]Nuffield Department of Clinical Medicine (NDM), University of Oxford, Oxford, United Kingdom, [2]Oxford NIHR Biomedical Research Centre, University of Oxford, Oxford, United Kingdom, [3]Department of Physiology, Anatomy and Genetics, University of Oxford, Oxford, United Kingdom, [4]Wellcome Centre for Human Genetics, NDM, University of Oxford, Oxford, United Kingdom, [5]Oxford University Hospitals (OUH) NHS Foundation Trust, Oxford, United Kingdom, [6]Radcliffe Department of Medicine, University of Oxford, Oxford, United Kingdom, [7]Chinese Academy of Medical Sciences Oxford Institute, University of Oxford, Oxford, United Kingdom

Background and aim: In acute severe COVID-19, patients present with lung inflammation and vascular injury, accompanied by an exaggerated cytokine response. In this study, our aim was to describe the inflammatory and vascular mediator profiles in patients who were previously hospitalized with COVID-19 pneumonitis, months after their recovery, and compare them with those in patients recovering from severe sepsis and in healthy controls.

Methods: A total of 27 different cytokine, chemokine, vascular endothelial injury and angiogenic mediators were measured in the plasma of forty-nine patients 5.0 ± 1.9 (mean ± SD) months after they were hospitalized with COVID-19 pneumonia, eleven patients 5.4 ± 2.9 months after hospitalization with acute severe sepsis, and 18 healthy controls.

Results: Compared with healthy controls, IL-6, TNFα, SAA, CRP, Tie-2, Flt1, and PIGF were significantly increased in the post-COVID group, and IL-7 and bFGF were significantly reduced. While IL-6, PIGF, and CRP were also significantly elevated in post-Sepsis patients compared to controls, the observed differences in TNFα, Tie-2, Flt-1, IL-7 and bFGF were unique to the post-COVID group. TNFα levels significantly correlated with the severity of acute COVID-19 illness (spearman's r = 0.30, $p < 0.05$). Furthermore, in post-COVID patients, IL-6 and CRP were each strongly negatively correlated with gas transfer factor %predicted (spearman's r = −0.51 and r = −0.57, respectively, $p < 0.002$) and positively correlated with computed tomography (CT) abnormality scores at recovery (r = 0.28 and r = 0.46, $p < 0.05$, respectively).

Conclusion: A unique inflammatory and vascular endothelial damage mediator signature is found in plasma months following acute COVID-19 infection. Further research is required to determine its pathophysiological and clinical significance.

KEYWORDS

COVID-19, inflammation, cytokines, vascular injury, post-COVID

Introduction

Clinical outcomes in acute coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) are highly dependent upon the cytokine response in the host (1). The entry of SARS-Cov-2 virions into pulmonary epithelial cells *via* the angiotensin converting enzyme (ACE2), triggers a wave of pro-inflammatory cytokines and chemokines (2). In the healthy immune response infected cells are cleared and this inflammatory cascade recedes. In patients with more severe disease, however, an exaggerated elevation of these mediators has been observed, termed "cytokine release syndrome" (1, 3–5), which may lead to immunopathogenesis by causing tissue damage. These inflammatory pathways are the target of several successful treatments in the acute setting, such as dexamethasone and the anti-IL6R monoclonal antibody tocilizumab (6, 7). In addition, the vascular endothelium is also dysregulated in acute COVID-19 and microvascular thrombosis and endothelial inflammation contribute significantly to the pathology (8–10).

Contrary to the acute effects, our understanding of the longer-term effects of COVID-19 on inflammatory mediators and vascular function remains opaque, and other follow-up studies often have lacked an appropriate control group (11, 12). In this study, we examine levels of cytokine, chemokine and markers of vascular injury and angiogenesis in the peripheral blood of patients recovering from COVID-19 pneumonia many months after their acute infection, and compare their profiles to those of patients recovering from severe sepsis and to those of healthy controls.

Methods

Our post-COVID cohort consisted of 49 patients [aged 60 ± 9 years (mean ± SD), 13 females] from whom venous blood was collected 5.0 ± 1.9 months after hospitalization with acute COVID-19 pneumonia. These patients were recruited from a post-COVID-19 follow-up respiratory clinic, having previously been hospitalized with acute COVID-19 pneumonia in the period between March 2020 and Jan 2021. For comparison, blood was obtained from a group of 11 patients 5.4 ± 2.9 months after hospitalization with severe sepsis (age 66 ± 17 years, seven females) (13) and 18 healthy control participants (age 47 ± 16 years, two females). Plasma was obtained by centrifugation of blood collected in EDTA-lined tubes and stored at −80°C prior to measurement of 27 different cytokine, chemokine, angiogenic and vascular injury markers [Meso Scale Discovery (MSD) V-PLEX multiplex assays using a Meso-Scale Discovery SQ120 device]: Interferon gamma, Interleukin 1B (IL-1B), IL-4, IL-6, IL-10, Tumor Necrosis Factor alpha (TNF alpha), Granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor (GM-CSF), IL-17A, Interleukin 12 (IL-12/23p40), IL-7, Macrophage Inflammatory protein 1A (MIP-1A), MIP-1B, Monocyte Chemoattractant Protein 1 (MCP-1), MCP-4, Interferon-inducible protein 10 (IP-10), Thymus and activation regulated chemokine (TARC), Vascular Endothelial Growth Factor A (VEGF-A), VEGF-C, VEGF-D, Placental Growth Factor (PIGF), Vascular Endothelial Growth Factor Receptor 1 (Flt-1), Angiopoietin 1 receptor (Tie-2), basic Fibroblast Growth Factor (bFGF), Serum Amyloid A protein (SAA), C-reactive protein (CRP), Vascular Cell Adhesion Molecule 1 (VCAM-1), Intercellular Adhesion Molecule 1 (ICAM-1) (see **Table 1** for more details). All participants provided informed written consent. The studies were approved by the North-West Preston (20/NW/0235) and Oxford C (19/SC/0296) Research Ethics Committees.

Statistical comparisons between groups were performed using Kruskal-Wallis tests for non-normally distributed data and one-way ANOVA for normally distributed data. To allow for multiple testing, false discovery rate (FDR) correction was performed using the Benjamini Hochberg method (FDR-adjusted q-value of 0.05). Where appropriate, pair-wise comparisons were undertaken using Dunn's (or Tukey's) multiple comparison tests. Associations between variables are given as Spearman correlation coefficients. Analyses were undertaken using Prism (version 8) and RStudio (version 1.2.5033).

Results

Table 1 summarizes the assay results for all the mediators tested in the three participant groups, showing a three-way comparison between groups.

In keeping with previous reports of abnormal cytokine profiles months after COVID-19 infection (11, 12, 14), we demonstrate persistent significant elevation of IL-6, TNFα, Tie-2, Flt-1, PIGF, SAA, and CRP in our post-COVID cohort, compared with healthy controls, and persistent significant suppression of IL-7 and bFGF, as shown in **Figure 1**.

We are unable to determine whether these mediators are markers of previous disease in these patients or mediators of ongoing pathology. However, in a recent UK study of >2,000 patients, only 26% of patients felt fully recovered 5 months after COVID-19 infection, and IL-6 and CRP were among the cytokines persistently upregulated in those with more significant impairment (12). In our study, IL-6 and CRP levels in the post-COVID patients correlated positively with the thoracic computed tomography (CT) abnormality score ($r = 0.28$, $p < 0.05$ for IL-6, $r = 0.46$, $p < 0.002$ for CRP) and negatively with gas transfer factor (DLCO %predicted; $r = -0.51$, $p < 0.002$ for IL-6, $r = -0.57$, $p < 0.0005$ for CRP), which were performed at around the same time that blood was obtained for this study. Details of thoracic CT scores and lung function test results (DLCO and spirometry) are shown in **Table 2**. However, there was no correlation between breathlessness measured by the MRC dyspnea score (defined in **Table 2**) and levels of these or other measured mediators. Within the post-COVID group, we found a significant correlation between the severity of the acute illness (as defined in **Table 2**) and levels of TNFα ($r = 0.30$, $p < 0.05$).

Importantly, our study also significantly adds to previous findings by identifying mediators for which expression is persistently abnormal in patients recovering from COVID-19, but not in those recovering from another pathology characterized by acute inflammation, namely severe sepsis. This group of mediators, which therefore constitutes a specific post-infection inflammatory/vascular injury signature of COVID-19, include the angiogenic factors Tie-2, Flt-1, and bFGF, and the inflammatory markers IL-7 and TNFα, as shown in **Figure 1** and **Table 1**.

Discussion

In this study we found persistent elevation of multiple mediators – IL-6, TNFα, SAA, Tie-2, Flt1, PIGF, and CRP – and

TABLE 1 Multiplex assay results.

Plasma marker	Healthy pg/ml, (median, IQR)	Post-Sepsis pg/ml, (median, IQR)	Post-COVID pg/ml, (median, IQR)	Between three groups	COVID vs. Healthy	COVID vs. Sepsis	Sepsis vs. Healthy
Pro-inflammatory							
Interferon gamma	10.18 [7.81, 14.13]	10.24 [9.01, 14.68]	10.41 [7.50, 18.89]	ns			
IL-1B	0.049 [0.013, 0.160]	0.290 [0.074, 0.364]	0.104 [0.053, 0.141]	$p < 0.05$	ns	ns	+
IL-4	0.070 [0.044, 0.099]	0.082 [0.040, 0.112]	0.076 [0.050, 0.102]	ns			
IL-6	0.972 [0.696, 1.607]	2.264 [1.300, 4.058]	1.934 [1.295, 2.834]	$p < 0.0005$	+	ns	+
IL-10	0.654 [0.446, 0.798]	0.558 [0.442, 0.760]	0.630 [0.491, 0.941]	ns			
TNF alpha	***1.405 [0.754, 2.566]***	***1.616 [1.393, 1.938]***	***3.146 [2.109, 5.294]***	***$p < 0.0001$***	+	+	***ns***
Cytokine							
GM-CSF	0.634 [0.329, 1.190]	0.409 [0.260, 1.244]	0.608 [0.340, 0.975]	ns			
IL-17A	6.366 [2.890, 13.330]	8.000 [4.521, 26.170]	8.015 [3.637, 16.320]	ns			
IL-12/23p40	283.1 [198.6, 344.3]	408.4 [297.1, 632.7]	325.0 [197.7, 478.4]	ns			
IL-7	***9.805 [6.689, 11.810]***	***7.785 [4.533, 33.360]***	***5.023 [3.263, 7.026]***	***$p < 0.005$***	–	–	***ns***
Chemokine							
MIP-1beta	136.8 [110.3, 184.8]	229.9 [143.3, 336.7]	132.8 [97.8, 182.4]	$p < 0.005$	ns	–	ns
TARC	140.5 [112.5, 329.1]	340.7 [146.4, 550.3]	122.3 [81.7, 189.7]	$p < 0.005$	ns	–	ns
IP-10	585.9 [460.0, 820.1]	1,077.0 [455.7, 1325.0]	770.0 [520.3, 1117.0]	ns			
MIP-1alpha	50.39 [35.81, 335.20]	122.00 [48.67, 274.10]	45.43 [39.61, 57.28]	ns			
MCP-1	125.8 [184.5, 245.2]	208.5 [178.7, 328.8]	261.3 [214.7, 318.1]	ns			
MCP-4	119.2 [97.4, 155.5]	236.7 [125.6, 309.0]	134.3 [114.1, 184.2]	ns			
Angiogenesis							
VEGF-A	48.31 [34.02, 83.91]	76.94 [51.08, 152.20]	49.01 [30.09, 73.96]	ns			
VEGF-C	1129 [921, 1482]	1716 [1102, 2974]	1063 [782, 1668]	ns			
VEGF-D	726.8 [554.9, 944.3]	861.1 [702.8, 1127.0]	819.2 [684.4, 1092.0]	ns			
Tie-2*	***3434 ± 300***	***3245 ± 302***	***3923 ± 784***	***$p < 0.005$***	+	+	***ns***
Flt-1	***93.49 [82.81, 109.60]***	***97.10 [65.96, 113.80]***	***124.40 [97.24, 157.90]***	***$p < 0.005$***	+	+	***ns***
PIGF	3.010 [2.548, 3.177]	3.968 [2.577, 5.888]	4.260 [3.593, 5.360]	$p < 0.0001$	+	ns	+
bFGF	***22.17 [14.03, 41.34]***	***49.59 [9.19, 117.00]***	***2.06 [1.38, 4.23]***	***$p < 0.0001$***	–	–	***ns***
Vascular injury							
SAA	1266741 [832641, 2592227]	2616109 [1540017, 8354912]	2720091 [1382324, 5395892]	$p < 0.02$	+	ns	ns
CRP	633598 [418901, 1559464]	3550592 [1632105, 6856682]	2253276 [1117127, 5794106]	$p < 0.005$	+	ns	+
VCAM-1	493133 [457268, 538105]	657406 [491048, 878164]	552729 [434409, 729479]	$p < 0.05$	ns	ns	+
ICAM-1	305599 [253191, 381896]	576237 [449555, 743289]	385068 [287088, 480021]	$p < 0.005$	ns	–	+

Five different MSD assay panels, each containing a set of mediators as shown, were used: (i) pro-inflammatory panel, (ii) cytokine panel (cytokines related to immune differentiation and growth), (iii) chemokine panel (cytokines related to monocyte chemotaxis), (iv) angiogenic, and (v) vascular injury panels (related to vascular injury and repair). Between-group analysis was performed by the Kruskal-Wallis test. Values are given as median and interquartile range (25th centile, 75th centile). Statistical significance was achieved if $p < 0.05$ and $p <$ Benjamini-Hochberg critical value, with an FDR-adjusted q-value of 0.05. Where the three-way comparison between groups was significant, pairwise analysis was performed (Dunn test) for "post-COVID vs. healthy," "post-COVID vs. post-sepsis," and "post-sepsis vs. healthy." + denotes significantly higher in 1st vs. 2nd group; – denotes significantly lower in 1st vs. 2nd group. Individual markers shown in bold and italic denote "COVID different from healthy control and different from post-Sepsis." * for SAA, values are given as mean ± SD, and ANOVA test was used for between-group analysis (and Tukey's test for pairwise comparisons) as data were normally distributed.

persistent depression of IL-7 and bFGF in patients recovering from COVID-19 several months following their acute infection. Importantly, we also showed for the first time that persistent changes in Tie-2, Flt-1, bFGF, IL-7, and TNFα were uniquely seen in patients following recovery following COVID-19, but not in patients recovering from severe sepsis.

Our findings suggest that processes of endothelial injury and repair persist months after acute COVID-19 infection. The soluble angiopoietin 1 receptor (Tie-2), which has been previously reported increased following COVID-19 infection (11), is nearly exclusive to endothelial cells and has a critical role in antithrombotic signaling (15). Higher circulating levels of this receptor may reflect

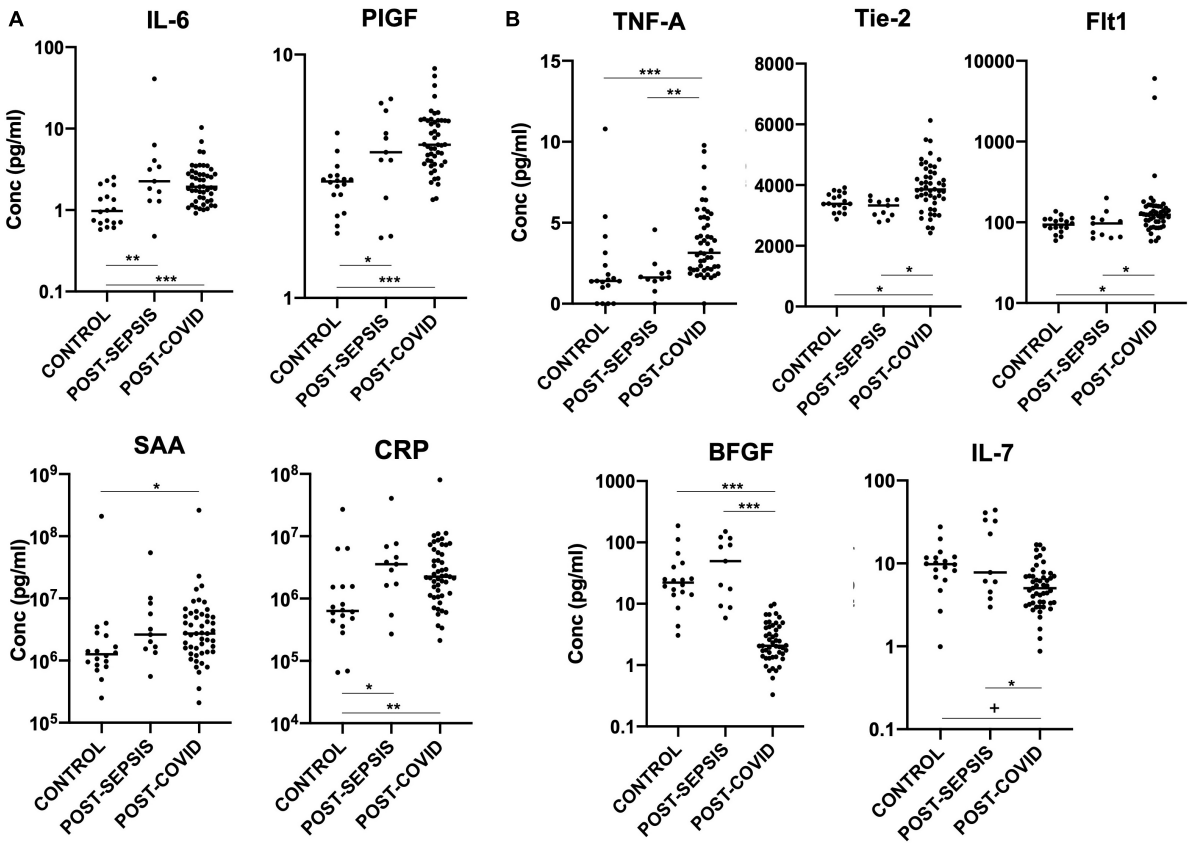


FIGURE 1
(A) Plasma markers elevated in both post-COVID and post-Sepsis groups, compared to healthy controls: IL-6, PIGF, SAA, and CRP. **(B)** Plasma markers uniquely different in post-COVID patients but not in post-Sepsis patients compared with healthy controls: TNFα, Tie-2, and Flt-1 are elevated while bFGF and IL-7 are depressed in post-COVID patients compared to healthy controls and compared to post-Sepsis patients. Horizontal bars indicate medians. $+p < 0.01$, $*p < 0.05$, $**p < 0.005$, $***p < 0.0005$.

a homeostatic response to increased levels of its prothrombotic antagonist, angiopoietin-2 (15). Alternatively, it may reflect loss or cleavage of Tie-2 from the endothelial surface during ongoing inflammatory states. It could be a consequence of ongoing downregulation and shedding of angiotensin converting enzyme 2 (ACE2), the receptor for SARS-CoV-2, and a resulting accumulation of angiotensin 2 which has inflammatory and thrombotic effects when bound to the endothelial receptor AT1R (8, 16, 17). This final suggested mechanism may also explain our finding of increased levels of soluble vascular endothelial growth factor receptor (Flt1). Flt-1, an inhibitor of the vascular endothelial growth factor pathway which promotes endothelial dysfunction, has been shown to be increased acutely in COVID-19 (18) but its persistent elevation in the post-COVID setting is a novel finding of our study. The interaction between angiotensin 2 and the receptor AT1R has also been found to promote local Flt-1 upregulation in hypoxia (19). Therefore, dysregulation of the renin/angiotensin system is a potential unifying mechanism for our findings of increased Tie-2 and Flt-1 in post-COVID-19 patients. Unfortunately, we do not have data on tissue expression of ACE2, angiopoietin-2 or angiotensin 2 to explore this further.

Detrimental inflammatory and cytotoxic effects of angiotensin 2 binding to AT1R might also play a role in our finding of reduced levels of the basic fibroblastic growth factor (bFGF) in post-COVID-19 patients. BFGF is present in basement membranes, activated during wound healing, and has mitogenic effects on endothelial cells (20). Reduced levels of bFGF after COVID-19 could represent reduced production or increased consumption during healing from COVID-19 pneumonitis, or other endothelial injuries. This result, reported also by (11), shows an interesting contrast with the finding of elevated levels of bFGF in a large cohort of young adults with acute COVID who did not require hospitalization (21). It is possible that reduced levels of bFGF in our post-COVID-19 are a finding specific to more severe disease requiring hospitalization and post COVID-19 pneumonitis. It is noted, however, that no correlation is found here between reduced bFGF with raised inflammatory mediators IL-6 or CRP (which are associated with reduced gas transfer factor) or with TNF alpha (which correlates with severity of acute illness within our hospitalized cohort). Further exploration of the role and utility of bFGF in patients with post-COVID syndrome would be of interest.

We also found a persistent elevation of PIGF in post-COVID patients, which in the acute setting has been shown to correlate with in-hospital mortality (22), but did not see any differences (between COVID-19 patients and healthy controls) in levels of the vascular intercellular adhesion molecules ICAM-1 and VCAM-1 (important in inflammatory cell recruitment to the lung), nor in the endothelial growth factors VEGF-A, VEGF-C, or VEGF-D. The acute phase inflammatory proteins serum amyloid A and CRP are elevated in our post-COVID-19 cohort, in common with post-sepsis patients; but there are no differences in the levels of the leukocytic pyrogen

TABLE 2 Severity scores of acute coronavirus disease-2019 (COVID-19) pneumonia and details of follow-up thoracic computed tomography (CT) and lung function tests in the post-COVID patients.

Severity of acute COVID-19 pneumonia	Severity = 0 (n = 24)	Severity = 1 (n = 14)	Severity = 2 (n = 11)
FEV1% predicted (Mean ± SD)	94.2 ± 26.5	93.3 ± 18.7	93.3 ± 19.3
FVC% predicted (Mean ± SD)	94.7 ± 23.3	96.7 ± 23.8	89.3 ± 17.7
DLCO% predicted (Mean ± SD)	76.5 ± 14.4	80.0 ± 14.8	73.8 ± 21.0
CT score No. of patients (%) 0 1 2	 13 (54) 9 (38) 1 (4)	 5 (36) 5 (36) 3 (21)	 0 (0) 3 (27) 8 (73)
MRC dyspnea score Median, IQR	2 [1, 2]	2 [2, 2]	2 [1.5, 3]

Severity of acute coronavirus disease-2019 (COVID-19) pneumonia was classified according to requirement for respiratory support, where 0 indicates simple oxygen therapy, 1 indicated non-invasive respiratory support (e.g., continuous positive airway pressure or high-flow nasal oxygen therapy) and 2 indicates invasive mechanical ventilation. Lung function tests reported were performed at follow-up in the post-COVID clinic, around the same time that blood was obtained for this study. The forced expiratory volume in 1 s (FEV_1), forced vital capacity (FVC) and gas transfer factor i.e., diffusing capacity of the lungs for carbon monoxide (DLCO) were expressed as a percentage of the predicted value, using the equations provide by the Global Lung Initiative. The CT thorax abnormality score was based on a review of CT imaging performed around the same time that blood was obtained for this study, and images were classified according to residual abnormality where 0 indicates normal images, 1 indicates mild residual ground glass change, and 2 indicates ground glass changes with additional lung fibrosis. Medical Research Council (MRC) Dyspnea Score is defined as: 1, not troubled by breathlessness except with strenuous exercise; 2, troubled by breathlessness when hurrying on the level or walking up a slight hill; 3, walks slower than most people of same age on the level because of breathlessness or has to stop for breath when walking at own pace on the level; 4, stops for breath after walking 100 yards or after a few minutes on the level; 5, too breathless to leave the house or breathless when dressing or undressing.

and component of the inflammasome complex, IL-1β, from healthy control patients, in contrast with the findings of another study of patients reporting post-acute sequelae of COVID-19 (23).

The observed persistent suppression of IL-7 in our post-COVID cohort is also in keeping with previous reports (11), but contrasts the elevation of IL-7 in the acute setting (24, 25). IL-7 is critical for the development, maturation and survival of lymphocytes, and prevents memory cell apoptosis (26). In a recent study, recombinant IL-7 increased CD8+ and CD4+ T cell proliferation (*ex vivo*) in critically ill COVID-19 patients (27), and IL-7 has been suggested as immunotherapy and/or a vaccine adjuvant for COVID-19 (27–29). Reduced IL-7 after COVID-19 could reflect persistent lymphocyte exhaustion, contributing to inefficient viral clearance and chronic immune stimulation.

Tumor necrosis factor alpha, a pro-inflammatory cytokine, is elevated both in acute COVID-19 and acute sepsis and is linked to more severe disease and worse prognosis (4, 30, 31). In addition to its persistent elevation in our post-COVID patients, we identified a positive correlation between TNFα plasma levels after discharge and acute COVID-19 disease severity score ($p < 0.05$). No such correlation was identified for any other mediator in the current study. Others have found elevated TNFα in those with persistent symptoms many months after mild COVID-19 (14), and suggested it has a role in sustaining macrophage activation and cellular inflammation (14). These findings, as well the distinct TNFα elevation in post-COVID but not in post-Sepsis patients in our study, merit further study and consideration given the availability of established anti-TNF therapies.

Finally, of particular interest is the observation that elevation of IL-6 seen in our post-COVID cohort, and reported by others (11, 12, 14), is not specific to post-COVID but is also seen in a post-sepsis cohort. This has implications when considering anti-IL6 therapies in the post-COVID setting.

As noted above, a strength of our study is the control group consisting of patients recovering from sepsis, as well as a second group of healthy controls. Limitations include the relatively small numbers in the post-sepsis group, and the fact that patients were recruited early in the pandemic, prior to the emergence of later variants of the SARS-CoV-2 virus, such as the omicron variant. Notwithstanding these limitations, our key finding is that COVID-19 appears to be associated with a post-inflammatory signature that persists for at least 5 months, and that is distinct from the profile seen in patients recovering from sepsis. Understanding this signature may be important both for understanding the pathophysiology of the long-term effects of COVID-19, and for development or targeting of effective therapy. Further, more targeted study is required, for example in those who may suffer with prolonged symptoms (post-COVID syndrome), to understand the pathophysiological significance and potential clinical utility of theses uniquely persistent mediators.

Data availability statement

The raw data supporting the conclusions of this article will be made available by the authors, without undue reservation.

Ethics statement

The studies involving human participants were reviewed and approved by the North West Preston (20/NW/0235) and Oxford C (19/SC/0296) Research Ethics Committees. The patients/participants provided their written informed consent to participate in this study.

Author contributions

BR, AM, NT, and NP conceived and designed the study. JM, AA, AM, AF, EF, AK, JK, and NP collected data. JM and NP performed experiments and analyzed data. JM, NT, and NP drafted the manuscript. All authors contributed to the interpretation of data, revision of the manuscript and approved the final version submitted for publication.

Funding

This study was funded by the University of Oxford's COVID-19 Research Response Fund and the Oxford NIHR Biomedical Research Centre through a BRC pump-priming award. NP was funded by an OUH NHS Foundation Trust NIHR Research Capability Fund. AM was a NIHR Academic Clinical Lecturer. BR was funded by the British Heart Foundation Oxford Centre of Research Excellence

(RE/18/3/34214). JK was funded by a Wellcome Trust Investigator Award (204969/Z/16/Z), Oxford NIHR Biomedical Research Centre, and CAMS IFMS (2018-I2M-2-002).

Acknowledgments

We thank the participants for taking part in the study. We thank the clinicians and nurses from the Emergency Medicine Research Oxford (EMROx) department, the Oxford Respiratory Trials Unit and the NIHR Clinical Research Network Thames Valley and South Midlands, who contributed to patient recruitment, sampling and clinical data collection, and to members of the COVID-19 Multi-omics Blood Atlas (COMBAT) Consortium who contributed to sample processing.

Conflict of interest

The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's note

References

1. Carvalho T, Krammer F, Iwasaki A. The first 12 months of COVID-19: a timeline of immunological insights. *Nat Rev Immunol.* (2021) 21:245–56. doi: 10.1038/s41577-021-00522-1

2. Tay M, Poh C, Renia L, MacAry P, Ng L. The trinity of COVID-19: immunity, inflammation and intervention. *Nat Rev Immunol.* (2020) 20:363–74. doi: 10.1038/s41577-020-0311-8

3. Chen G, Wu D, Guo W, Cao Y, Huang D, Wang H, et al. Clinical and immunological features of severe and moderate coronavirus disease 2019. *J Clin Invest.* (2020) 130:2620–9. doi: 10.1172/JCI137244

4. Darif D, Hammi I, Kihel A, El Idrissi Saik I, Guessous F, Akarid K. The pro-inflammatory cytokines in COVID-19 pathogenesis: what goes wrong? *Microb Pathog.* (2021) 153:104799. doi: 10.1016/j.micpath.2021.104799

5. Zhou F, Yu T, Du R, Fan G, Liu Y, Liu Z, et al. Clinical course and risk factors for mortality of adult inpatients with COVID-19 in Wuhan, China: a retrospective cohort study. *Lancet.* (2020) 395:1054–62. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(20)30566-3

6. Group R. Tocilizumab in patients admitted to hospital with COVID-19 (RECOVERY): a randomised, controlled, open-label, platform trial. *Lancet.* (2021) 397:1637–45.

7. Group R, Horby P, Lim W, Emberson J, Mafham M, Bell J, et al. Dexamethasone in hospitalized patients with Covid-19. *N Engl J Med.* (2021) 384:693–704. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa2021436

8. Bernard I, Limonta D, Mahal L, Hobman T. Endothelium infection and dysregulation by SARS-CoV-2: evidence and caveats in COVID-19. *Viruses* (2020) 13:29. doi: 10.3390/v13010029

9. Leisman D, Deutschman C, Legrand M. Facing COVID-19 in the ICU: vascular dysfunction, thrombosis, and dysregulated inflammation. *Intensive Care Med.* (2020) 46:1105–8. doi: 10.1007/s00134-020-06059-6

10. Ackermann M, Verleden S, Kuehnel M, Haverich A, Welte T, Laenger F, et al. Pulmonary vascular endothelialitis, thrombosis, and angiogenesis in Covid-19. *N Engl J Med.* (2020) 383:120–8. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa2015432

11. Zhou M, Yin Z, Xu J, Wang S, Liao T, Wang K, et al. Inflammatory profiles and clinical features of Coronavirus 2019 survivors 3 months after discharge in Wuhan, China. *J Infect Dis.* (2021) 224:1473–88. doi: 10.1093/infdis/jiab181

12. The Phosp-Covid Collaborative Group. Clinical characteristics with inflammation profiling of long COVID and association with 1-year recovery following hospitalisation in the UK: a prospective observational study. *Lancet Respir Med.* (2022) 10:761–75.

13. COvid-19 Multi-Omics Blood ATlas (COMBAT) Consortium. A blood atlas of COVID-19 defines hallmarks of disease severity and specificity. *Cell.* (2022) 185:916–938.e58.

14. Schultheiss C, Willscher E, Paschold L, Gottschick C, Klee B, Henkes S, et al. The IL-1beta, IL-6, and TNF cytokine triad is associated with post-acute sequelae of COVID-19. *Cell Rep Med.* (2022) 3:100663.

15. Schmaier A, Hurtado G, Manickas-Hill Z, Sack K, Chen S, Bhambhani V, et al. Tie2 activation protects against prothrombotic endothelial dysfunction in COVID-19. *medRxiv* [Preprint]. (2021). doi: 10.1101/2021.05.13.21257070

16. Osman I, Melenotte C, Brouqui P, Million M, Lagier J, Parola P, et al. Expression of ACE2, soluble ACE2, angiotensin I, angiotensin II and angiotensin-(1-7) is modulated in COVID-19 patients. *Front Immunol.* (2021) 12:625732. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.625732

17. Zoufaly A, Poglitsch M, Aberle J, Hoepler W, Seitz T, Traugott M, et al. Human recombinant soluble ACE2 in severe COVID-19. *Lancet Respir Med.* (2020) 8:1154–8. doi: 10.1016/S2213-2600(20)30418-5

18. Dupont V, Kanagaratnam L, Goury A, Poitevin G, Bard M, Julien G, et al. Excess soluble fms-like tyrosine kinase 1 correlates with endothelial dysfunction and organ failure in critically Ill coronavirus disease 2019 patients. *Clin Infect Dis.* (2021) 72:1834–7. doi: 10.1093/cid/ciaa1007

19. Zhou C, Ahmad S, Mi T, Xia L, Abbasi S, Hewett P, et al. Angiotensin II induces soluble fms-Like tyrosine kinase-1 release via calcineurin signaling pathway in pregnancy. *Circ Res.* (2007) 100:88–95. doi: 10.1161/01.RES.0000254703.11154.18

20. Burgess W, Maciag T. The heparin-binding (fibroblast) growth factor family of proteins. *Annu Rev Biochem.* (1989) 58:575–606. doi: 10.1146/annurev.bi.58.070189.003043

21. Lund Berven L, Selvakumar J, Havdal L, Stiansen-Sonerud T, Einvik G, Leegaard T, et al. Inflammatory markers, pulmonary function, and clinical symptoms in acute COVID-19 among non-hospitalized adolescents and young adults. *Front Immunol.* (2022) 13:837288. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.837288

22. Smadja D, Philippe A, Bory O, Gendron N, Beauvais A, Gruest M, et al. Placental growth factor level in plasma predicts COVID-19 severity and in-hospital mortality. *J Thromb Haemost.* (2021) 19:1823–30. doi: 10.1111/jth.15339

23. Schultheiß C, Willscher E, Paschold L, Gottschick C, Klee B, Henkes S, et al. The IL-1β, IL-6, and TNF cytokine triad is associated with post-acute sequelae of COVID-19. *Cell Rep Med.* (2022) 3:100663.

24. Chi Y, Ge Y, Wu B, Zhang W, Wu T, Wen T, et al. Serum cytokine and chemokine profile in relation to the severity of coronavirus disease 2019 in China. *J Infect Dis.* (2020) 222:746–54. doi: 10.1093/infdis/jiaa363

25. Huang C, Wang Y, Li X, Ren L, Zhao J, Hu Y, et al. Clinical features of patients infected with 2019 novel coronavirus in Wuhan, China. *Lancet.* (2020) 395:497–506. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(20)30183-5

26. Mackall C, Fry T, Gress R. Harnessing the biology of IL-7 for therapeutic application. *Nat Rev Immunol.* (2011) 11:330–42. doi: 10.1038/nri2970

27. Bidar F, Hamada S, Gossez M, Coudereau R, Lopez J, Cazalis M, et al. Recombinant human interleukin-7 reverses T cell exhaustion ex vivo in critically ill COVID-19 patients. *Ann Intensive Care.* (2022) 12:21. doi: 10.1186/s13613-022-00982-1

28. Bekele Y, Sui Y, Berzofsky J. IL-7 in SARS-CoV-2 infection and as a potential vaccine adjuvant. *Front Immunol.* (2021) 12:737406. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.737406

29. Laterre P, Francois B, Collienne C, Hantson P, Jeannet R, Remy K, et al. Association of Interleukin 7 immunotherapy with lymphocyte counts among patients with severe Coronavirus Disease 2019 (COVID-19). *JAMA Netw Open.* (2020) 3:e2016485. doi: 10.1001/jamanetworkopen.2020.16485

30. Gogos C, Drosou E, Bassaris H, Skoutelis A. Pro- versus anti-inflammatory cytokine profile in patients with severe sepsis: a marker for prognosis and future therapeutic options. *J Infect Dis.* (2000) 181:176–80. doi: 10.1086/315214

31. Qin C, Zhou L, Hu Z, Zhang S, Yang S, Tao Y, et al. Dysregulation of immune response in patients with Coronavirus 2019 (COVID-19) in Wuhan, China. *Clin Infect Dis.* (2020) 71:762–8. doi: 10.1093/cid/ciaa248

frontiers | Frontiers in Medicine

TYPE Original Research
PUBLISHED 17 March 2023
DOI 10.3389/fmed.2023.1103842

OPEN ACCESS

EDITED BY
Luis Garcia De Guadiana-Romualdo,
Santa Lucía University General Hospital, Spain

REVIEWED BY
Manuela Berto Pucca,
Federal University of Roraima, Brazil
Nitya Singh,
University of Florida, United States

*CORRESPONDENCE
Alaa Mabrouk Salem Omar
✉ alaa.omar@mountsinai.org

†These authors have contributed equally to this work

SPECIALTY SECTION
This article was submitted to Infectious Diseases: Pathogenesis and Therapy, a section of the journal Frontiers in Medicine

RECEIVED 21 November 2022
ACCEPTED 20 February 2023
PUBLISHED 17 March 2023

CITATION
Ronderos Botero DM, Omar AMS, Pengo MF, Haider SW, Latif H, Parati G, Pengo V, Cañas Arboleda A, Díaz M, Villaquirán-Torres C, Contreras J and Chilimuri S (2023) D-dimer trends elaborate the heterogeneity of risk in hospitalized patients with COVID-19: A multi-national case series from different waves. *Front. Med.* 10:1103842. doi: 10.3389/fmed.2023.1103842

D-dimer trends elaborate the heterogeneity of risk in hospitalized patients with COVID-19: A multi-national case series from different waves

Diana Maria Ronderos Botero[1†], Alaa Mabrouk Salem Omar[1,2,3*†], Martino F. Pengo[4,5†], Syed Waqas Haider[2,3,6], Hira Latif[7], Gianfranco Parati[4,5], Vittorio Pengo[8], Alejandra Cañas Arboleda[9], Melissa Díaz[9], Claudio Villaquirán-Torres[9], Johanna Contreras[2,3] and Sridhar Chilimuri[1,3]

[1]Department of Medicine, BronxCare Hospital Center, Bronx, New York, NY, United States, [2]Department of Cardiology, Mount Sinai Morningside, New York, NY, United States, [3]Department of Cardiovascular Diseases, Icahn School of Medicine at Mount Sinai, New York, NY, United States, [4]Department of Cardiovascular, Neural and Metabolic Sciences, IRCCS Istituto Auxologico Italiano, Milan, Italy, [5]Department of Medicine and Surgery, University of Milano-Bicocca, Milan, Italy, [6]MedStar Heart and Vascular Institute, MedStar Washington Hospital Center, Baltimore, MD, United States, [7]Department of Hematology and Medical Oncology, MedStar Washington Hospital Center, Baltimore, MD, United States, [8]Department of Cardio-Thoracic-Vascular Sciences and Public Health, University of Padua, Padua, Italy, [9]Department of Internal Medicine, Hospital Universitario San Ignacio-Pontificia Universidad Javeriana, Bogota, Colombia

Introduction: Variable D-dimer trends during hospitalization reportedly result in distinct in-hospital mortality. In this multinational case series from the first and second waves, we show the universality of such D-dimer trends.

Methods: We reviewed 405 patients with COVID-19 during the first wave admitted to three institutions in the United States, Italy, and Colombia, and 111 patients admitted to the U.S. site during the second wave and 55 patients during the third wave. D-dimer was serially followed during hospitalization.

Results: During the first wave, 66 (15%) patients had a persistently-low pattern, 33 (8%) had early-peaking, 70 (16%) had mid-peaking, 94 (22%) had fluctuating, 30 (7%) had late-peaking, and 112 (26%) had a persistently-high pattern. During the second and third waves, similar patterns were observed. D-dimer patterns were significantly different in terms of in-hospital mortality similarly in all waves. Patterns were then classified into low-risk patterns (persistently-low and early-peaking), where no deaths were observed in both waves, high-risk patterns (mid-peaking and fluctuating), and malignant patterns (late-peaking and persistently-high). Overall, D-dimer trends were associated with an increased risk for in-hospital mortality in the first wave (overall: HR: 1.73) and stayed the same during the second (HR: 1.67, $p < 0.001$) and the third (HR: 4.4, $p = 0.001$) waves.

Conclusion: D-dimer behavior during COVID-19 hospitalization yielded universal categories with distinct mortality risks that persisted throughout all studied waves of infection. Monitoring D-dimer behavior may be useful in the management of these patients.

KEYWORDS

COVID-19, D-dimer, variability, in-hospital mortality, heterogeneity

Introduction

Coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) has been reportedly associated with a hypercoagulable state (1). An increase in fibrin degradation products (D-dimer) linked to a thrombotic state is an integral part of the COVID-19 laboratory signature (2). While clinical trials evaluating the benefit of anticoagulation are underway (3), strategies to prevent or mitigate thrombosis in these patients are currently based on limited evidence. COVID-19, however, has a wide range of symptoms and severity, and is demographically, clinically, and pathologically heterogeneous (4). One aspect of such heterogeneity can be represented by the behavior of the D-dimer levels throughout the hospitalization with COVID-19. We recently reported that the variation in D-dimer trends during the hospital course involves specific trends that resulted in distinct patterns of in-hospital mortality. Here, we report a multicenter case series from infection waves during different time points in which we show the universality of such D-dimer trends and their risk (5).

Methods

In a retrospective study protocol, we defined different waves of increased infection rates during the pandemic according to the Center for Disease Control and Prevention statistics as published on their website (6). The curves reported by the CDC for the total number of weekly newly reported cases in New York State were examined. The first three peaks with stable plateaus of low reported number in-between were identified, and the onset and offset of each of these curves were identified as the time threshold for each wave. Figure 1A shows the curves for the first three waves as produced by the CDC website and the time thresholds for each wave. Accordingly, the first wave was defined as the period between 25 March 2020 and 31 June 2020. The second wave of the pandemic was defined as the period between 1 November 2020 and 30 April 2021. The third wave of the pandemic was defined as the period between 1 July 2021 and 31 October 2021. We scanned patients admitted with PCR-confirmed COVID-19 in the first wave period admitted to three different institutions representing three different continents (North America, Europe, and South America) [BronxCare Health System, New York, USA (New York site); IRCCS Istituto Auxologico Italiano, Milan, Italy (Milan Site); and Hospital San Ignacio, Bogota, Colombia (Bogota site)]. Patients who had their D-dimer followed during hospitalization ($\geq$4 levels) until the outcome of the hospitalization (death or discharge) were included in the study. Moreover, patients admitted to the New York site in the second and third wave periods were also included in the study if they had their D-dimer followed during the hospitalization similar to those described earlier.

D-dimers were classified into six different trend categories (Figure 1B) based on the behavior during hospitalization: (a) persistently-low: if D-dimer levels during admissions were $\leq$1,000 ng/ml and stayed below 1,000 ng/ml throughout the hospitalization, (b) early-peaking: D-dimer on admissions was $>$1,000 ng/ml and immediately or progressively normalized to levels $<$1,000 ng/ml and stayed low for the rest of the hospitalization, (c) mid-peaking: D-dimer levels were $<$1,000 ng/ml on admission, however, peaked to levels $>$1,000 ng/ml during the hospitalization, and then immediately decreased and stayed low for the rest of the hospitalization, (d) fluctuating: D-dimer levels were either low or normal during admission, however, with multiple rises and falls $>$1,000 ng/ml during the hospital course, (e) late-peaking: D-dimer levels that were $<$1,000 ng/ml on admission and stayed low throughout the hospitalization, however, exhibited sudden rise to levels $>$1,000 ng/ml at the end of the encounter, and (f) persistently-high: D-dimer levels $>$1,000 ng/ml on admission that stayed high throughout the hospitalization. Figure 2 illustrates examples of patients' D-dimer trends.

Statistical analyses

Categorical data are presented as numbers (%) and were compared using the chi-square test. Continuous data are presented as mean $\pm$ SD. Data were tested for normality using the Kolmogorov–Smirnov and Shapiro–Wilk tests, and accordingly, continuous data were compared using the t-test or analysis of variance (ANOVA) if they were normally distributed or the Mann–Whitney U-test if they were not normally distributed. Cox regression models and Kaplan–Meier survival curves were used to test the difference in cumulative in-hospital mortality. Differences were considered statistically significant at $p < 0.05$. All analyses will be performed with commercially available software (SPSS, version 23.0; SPSS, Inc).

Results

During the first wave, 3,203 patients were reviewed (New York site: 1,207, Milan site: 1,160, Bogota site:836 patients) of whom 405 patients had serial D-dimer measurements and were included from the first wave from the three institutions (149 from New York site, 161 from Milan site, and 95 from Bogotá site). Moreover, 700 patients were reviewed from the New York Site during the second wave, with 111 patients having serial D-dimer measurements and being included, and 104 patients were reviewed from the New York Site during the third wave, with 55 patients having serial D-dimer measurements and being included.

Comparisons between the patients from the first, second, and third waves and the populations from the three institutions are summarized in Tables 1, 2. Briefly, patients in the second wave were more likely to be women, had less anticoagulation, more mechanical ventilation, and in-hospital deaths, while admission D-dimer was not different between the three waves. When patients from different institutes included in the first wave were compared, it was found that patients from the New York site had the highest BMI, highest mechanical ventilation, and in-hospital death. In contrast, patients from the Milan site were the oldest, most frequently male subjects, with the longest symptom onset to hospital admission and the longest hospital stay; while patients from Bogota were younger and more frequently female subjects, with the shortest symptom onset to hospital admission, the shortest hospital stay, and the most frequent anticoagulation use. It is important to note that the admission D-dimer from the three sites was not different.

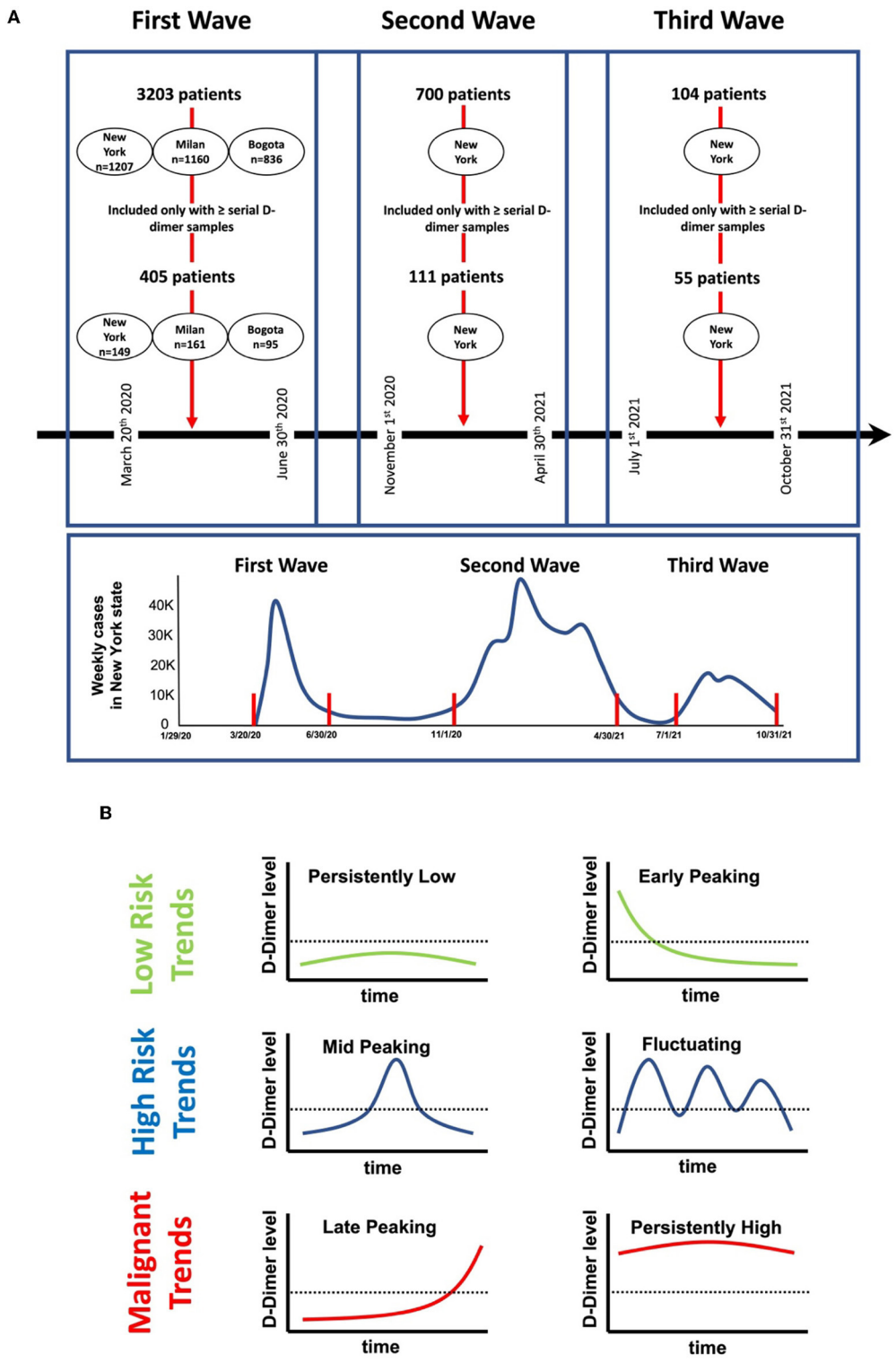


FIGURE 1
Study timelines and protocol. **(A)** Number of patients involved in the study at each center according to the defined time points in the first, second, and third waves. **(B)** Schematic representation of in-hospital D-dimer patterns observed in our study. Persistently-low: if D-dimer levels during admission were below 1,000 ng/ml and stayed below 1,000 ng/ml throughout the hospitalization. Early-peaking: D-dimer levels on admissions were >1,000 ng/ml and immediately normalized to levels <1,000 ng/ml and stayed low for the rest of the hospitalization. Mid-peaking: D-dimer levels were <1,000 ng/ml on admission, however, peaked at levels >1,000 ng/ml during the hospitalization, and then immediately decreased and stayed low for the rest of the hospitalization. Fluctuating: D-dimer levels were either low or normal during admission, however, with multiple rises and falls >1,000 ng/ml during the hospital course. Late-peaking: D-dimer levels were <1,000 ng/ml on admission and stayed low throughout the hospitalization, however, exhibited a sudden rise to levels >1,000 ng/ml at the end of the encounter. Persistently-high: D-dimer levels were >1000 ng/ml on admission which stayed high throughout the hospitalization.

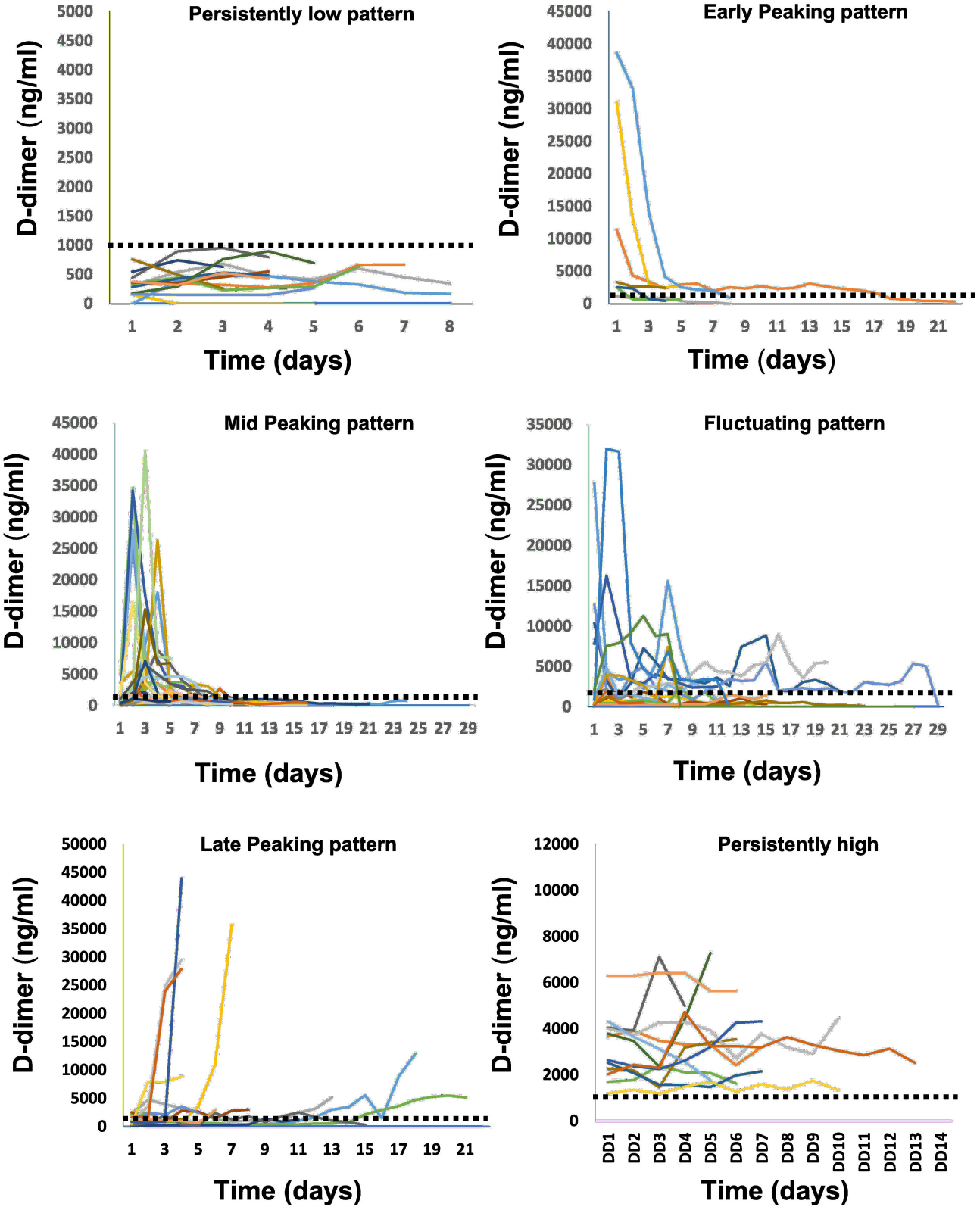


FIGURE 2
Examples of in-hospital D-dimer patterns observed in our study from different patients. Each curve represents D-dimer behavior measured from repeated samples during the hospitalization time for a separate patient.

TABLE 1 Comparisons between different waves.

	First wave ($n = 405$)	Second wave ($n = 111$)	Third wave ($n = 55$)	p-value
Age, year	64.8 ± 16.3	64.1 ± 17	64.4 ± 19.5	0.681
Females, *n* (%)	192 (45)	79 (71)	22 (40)	<0.001
BMI, *n* (%)	29.7 ± 8.4	31 ± 9.8	32 ± 8.7	0.071
Diabetes miletus, *n* (%)	130 (32)	57 (51)	26 (47)	<0.001
Hypertension, *n* (%)	255 (63)	89 (80)	45 (82)	<0.001
Asthma, *n* (%)	28 (7)	2 (2)	6 (11)	0.002
COPD, *n* (%)	55 (14)	1 (1)	10 (18)	0.003
Admission D-dimer, ng/ml	2,714 ± 6,646	3,962 ± 15,685	1,455 ± 2,912	0.253
Length of stay, days	16.2 ± 12.8	15.3 ± 10.6	13.4 ± 7.4	0.467
Therapeutic anticoagulation, *n* (%)	267 (62)	57 (51)	45 (82)	0.003
Mechanical ventilation, *n* (%)	124 (29)	78 (70)	20 (36)	<0.001
In-hospital death, *n* (%)	120 (28)	67 (60)	17 (31)	<0.001
D-dimer trends				0.003
Persistently-low, *n* (%)	66 (15)	22 (20)	12 (22)	
Early-peaking, *n* (%)	33 (8)	12 (11)	5 (9)	
Mid-peaking, *n* (%)	70 (16)	7 (6)	13 (24)	
Fluctuating, *n* (%)	94 (22)	24 (22)	6 (11)	
Late-peaking, *n* (%)	30 (7)	20 (18)	8 (15)	
Persistently-high, *n* (%)	112 (26)	26 (23)	11 (20)	

BMI, body mass index; COPD, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease.

D-dimer trends

According to our definitions for D-dimer trends, of the 405 patients included during the first wave, 66 (15%) patients had a persistently-low pattern, 33 (8%) patients had an early-peaking pattern, 70 (16%) patients had a mid-peaking pattern, 94 (22%) patients had a fluctuating pattern, 30 (7%) patients had a late-peaking pattern, and 112 (26%) patients had a persistently-high pattern (Table 1). During the second wave, 22 (11%) patients had a persistently-low pattern, 12 (11%) patients had an early-peaking pattern, 7 (6%) patients had a mid-peaking pattern, 24 (22%) patients had a fluctuating pattern, 20 (18%) patients had a late-peaking pattern, and 26 (23%) patients had a persistently-high pattern (Table 1). During the third wave, 12 (22%) patients had a persistently-low pattern, 5 (9%) patients had an early-peaking pattern, 13 (24%) patients had a mid-peaking pattern, 6 (11%) patients had a fluctuating pattern, 8 (15%) patients had a late-peaking pattern, and 11 (20%) patients had a persistently-high pattern (Table 1).

During the first wave, patients from the Milan site had the highest number of early-peaking and fluctuating patterns, and patients from the Bogota site had the highest number of persistently-low and persistently-high patterns. Compared to the first wave, the second wave patients showed more frequent persistently-low and late-peaking D-dimer patterns, while the third wave showed more frequent late-peaking patterns (Table 2).

Comparisons between different D-dimer patterns

Comparisons between the different D-dimer trends in all waves are shown in Table 3. In brief, there was no significant difference between the different trends regarding age, sex, BMI, or symptom onset to hospital admission. D-dimer levels on admission were significantly different between groups as can be expected from the classification. Moreover, the longest hospital stay was noted in the fluctuating and late-peaking groups, and the shortest was found for the persistently-low trend. Importantly, the lowest use of AC and mechanical ventilation were observed in the persistently-low pattern. Importantly, no in-hospital deaths were recorded in the persistently-low or the early-peaking groups, while the highest deaths occurred in the late-peaking and the persistently-high groups. Similar results were also observed in the second and third waves (Table 3).

Kaplan–Meier curves revealed that different patterns of D-dimer were highly significantly different in terms of in-hospital mortality (Figure 3). Importantly, the patterns of risk observed were similar in all waves. Based on the curves, we found that the patterns can be classified according to in-hospital mortality risk into low-risk patterns (persistently-low and early-peaking), where no deaths were observed in all waves, high-risk patterns (mid-peaking

10.3389/fmed.2023.1103842

TABLE 2 Comparisons between different study sites during the first wave.

First wave	New York $N = 149$	Italy $N = 161$	Colombia $N = 95$	p-value
Age, year	63.7 ± 14.8	68.6 ± 15.2	59.8 ± 18.8	<0.001
Females, *n* (%)	72 (48)	58 (36)	62 (65)	<0.001
BMI, *n* (%)	31.3 ± 9.3	26.9 ± 4.5	26.9 ± 11	<0.001
Symptom onset till admission, days	7 ± 6.1	11.4 ± 10	5.8 ± 4.1	<0.001
Admission D-dimer, ng/ml	3,441 ± 9,122	2,316 ± 4,520	1,863 ± 1,743	0.168
Diabetes millitus, *n* (%)	92 (62)	26 (16)	12 (13)	<0.001
Hypertension, *n* (%)	119 (80)	96 (60)	40 (42)	<0.001
Asthma, *n* (%)	24 (16)	3 (2)	1 (1)	<0.001
COPD, *n* (%)	24 (16)	18 (11)	13 (14)	0.558
Length of stay, days	16.5 ± 13	18.6 ± 13.1	11.6 ± 11	<0.001
Therapeutic anticoagulation, *n* (%)	113 (76)	66 (41)	88 (93)	<0.001
Mechanical ventilation, *n* (%)	81 (54)	20 (12)	23 (24)	<0.001
In-hospital death, *n* (%)	64 (43)	41 (25)	15 (16)	<0.001
D-dimer trends				<0.001
Persistently-low, *n* (%)	22 (15)	25 (16)	19 (20)	
Early-peaking, *n* (%)	11 (7)	16 (10)	6 (6)	
Mid-peaking, *n* (%)	29 (19)	23 (14)	18 (19)	
Fluctuating, *n* (%)	21 (14)	63 (39)	10 (11)	
Late-peaking, *n* (%)	16 (11)	5 (3)	9 (9)	
Persistently-high, *n* (%)	50 (34)	29 (18)	33 (35)	

BMI, body mass index; COPD, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease.

and fluctuating), and malignant patterns (late-peaking and persistently high).

Cox-regression analysis revealed that, overall, D-dimer trends are associated with an increased risk for in-hospital mortality in the first wave (overall: HR: 1,73, $p < 0.001$; New York site: RR: 1.58, $p < 0.001$; Milan site: RR: 1.82, $p < 0.001$; Bogota site: 1.9, $p = 0.008$) and stayed the same during the second wave (HR: 1.67, $p < 0.001$) and the third wave (HR: 2, $p = 0.002$).

Compared to low and high risk (Figure 4), the malignant risk patterns were associated with a significant RR of in-hospital mortality in the first wave (RR:3.64, $p < 0.001$, New York site: RR: 2.87 $p < 0.001$; Milan site: RR: 3.85, $p < 0.001$; Bogota site: 7.4, $p = 0.009$) as well as the second wave (RR: 3.83, $p < 0.001$), and the third wave (RR: 9.5, $p = 0.001$).

Univariate Cox-regression models were initiated for predictors of in-hospital mortality in all patients from all sites and across all waves (Table 4). It was found that age, hypertension, diabetes, mechanical ventilation, and D-dimer trends were all associated with increased risk for in-hospital mortality. Multivariate regression showed that only D-dimer trends and mechanical ventilation were associated with increased risk for mortality; however, D-dimer trends were a stronger predictor compared to mechanical ventilation (Table 4). When patients were stratified based on mechanical ventilation and malignant D-dimer trends, it was found that patients with malignant D-dimer trends were associated with a higher risk of in-hospital mortality both in those who were mechanically ventilated and those who did not require mechanical ventilation (Figure 4).

Discussion

In this case series, we report D-dimer patterns during hospitalization in patients with COVID-19 that show distinct mortality behavior. Six different patterns were observed (persistently-low, early-peaking, mid-peaking, fluctuating, late-peaking, and persistently-high). While we noted a progressively increasing risk of in-hospital death in these patterns, we also noted that the persistently-low and early-peaking are benign patterns associated with no mortality in our report. Mid-peaking and fluctuating patterns, in contrast, are patterns associated with elevated risk for in-hospital mortality, and late-peaking and persistently-high D-dimer were malignant patterns associated with the highest in-hospital mortality. Patients with the malignant D-dimer trends were noted to have an elevated risk of in-hospital mortality after adjustment for co-variates and regardless of the requirement of mechanical

TABLE 3 Comparisons between different trends in all waves.

	Persistent-low	Early-peaking	Mid-peaking	Fluctuating	Late-peaking	Persistent-high	*p*-value
1st wave							
Number	66	30	70	94	30	112	
Age, years	62.3 ± 15.8	65.8 ± 15.8	60.7 ± 16.6	66.8 ± 17.4	65.1 ± 18.9	66.7 ± 14.9	0.116
Females, *n* (%)	32 (48)	19 (63)	39 (56)	56 (60)	13 (43)	60 (54)	0.711
BMI, kg/m^2	31 ± 11.8	26.7 ± 4	29.7 ± 7.1	28.8 ± 7	31.4 ± 6	30.3 ± 9.9	0.444
Symptoms onset till admission, days	8.6 ± 10.5	7.6 ± 6	8.1 ± 6.6	9.8 ± 9.3	9.6 ± 10.7	6.5 ± 4.9	0.178
Admission D-dimer, ng/ml	926.2 ± 1,387	2787.8 ± 6,825	873 ± 838	2,031 ± 4,169	1,110 ± 1,143	6,388 ± 11,155	<0.001
Length of stay, days	12.7 ± 10	15.5 ± 13	15.9 ± 13	24.2 ± 13.8	17.8 ± 13.2	13.6 ± 11.6	<0.001
Therapeutic anticoagulation, *n* (%)	24 (36)	22 (73)	52 (74)	59 (63)	22 (73)	82 (73)	<0.001
Mechanical ventilation	8 (12)	1 (3)	22 (31)	32 (34)	14 (47)	39 (35)	<0.001
In-hospital death, *n* (%)	0 (0)	0 (0)	13 (19)	32 (34)	14 (47)	51 (46)	<0.001
2nd wave							
Number	22	12	7	24	20	26	
Age, years	57.6 ± 15.4	65.7 ± 13	69 ± 11.5	67.4 ± 15	65 ± 19	68.3 ± 15	0.215
Females, *n* (%)	10 (45)	6 (50)	3 (43)	14 (58)	11 (55)	18 (69)	0.614
BMI, kg/m^2	28.8 ± 8.7	30.5 ± 6.6	31.9 ± 7	31.6 ± 5.9	33.8 ± 12.4	33.9 ± 10.7	0.441
Admission D-dimer, ng/ml	390 ± 247	4,080 ± 4,455	468 ± 242	4,121 ± 10,782	404 ± 182	13,033 ± 32,596	<0.001
Length of stay, days	13.5 ± 8.6	16.4 ± 5.9	16.8 ± 3.6	23.2 ± 12.5	13.4 ± 6.5	17.8 ± 13.2	0.014
Therapeutic anticoagulation, *n* (%)	3 (14)	7 (58)	6 (86)	16 (67)	7 (35)	11 (42)	0.001
Mechanical ventilation	7 (32)	4 (33)	1 (14)	18 (75)	16 (80)	22 (85)	<0.001
In-hospital death, *n* (%)	0 (0)	0 (0)	1 (14)	17 (71)	17 (85)	24 (92)	<0.001
3rd wave							
Number	12	5	13	6	8	11	
Age, years	69.2 ± 19.6	74 ± 11.7	60.3 ± 15	53 ± 26.6	69.5 ± 13.9	61.7 ± 14.1	0.248
Females, *n* (%)	7 (58)	2 (40)	3 (23)	1 (17)	5 (63)	3 (27)	0.216
BMI, kg/m^2	32 ± 8.1	25 ± 3.4	29.3 ± 4.9	33.8 ± 11	38.3 ± 10	31.4 ± 9.1	0.09
Admission D-dimer, *n*g/ml	339 ± 109	2,002 ± 882	426 ± 232	516 ± 231	398 ± 179	5,025 ± 5,255	<0.001
Length of stay, days	16.5 ± 14.9	23.2 ± 19.1	18.6 ± 14.7	12.1 ± 8.6	13.9 ± 5.1	13.4 ± 6.7	0.612
Therapeutic anticoagulation, *n* (%)	5 (42)	4 (80)	12 (92)	5 (83)	7 (88)	11 (100)	0.009
Mechanical ventilation	0 (0)	0 (0)	4 (31)	5 (83)	5 (63)	5 (45)	0.002
In-hospital death, n (%)	0 (0)	0 (0)	3 (23)	1 (17)	6 (75)	6 (55)	0.002

ventilation. Importantly, these patterns and their associated risk seem to be universal among patients from different institutes with expected different genetic and ethnic backgrounds, and similar patterns were also observed in different waves of the pandemic.

D-dimer behavior as an example of COVID-19 heterogeneity

Our observation confirms the clinical and pathological heterogeneity in patients with COVID-19 (4, 7) and provides

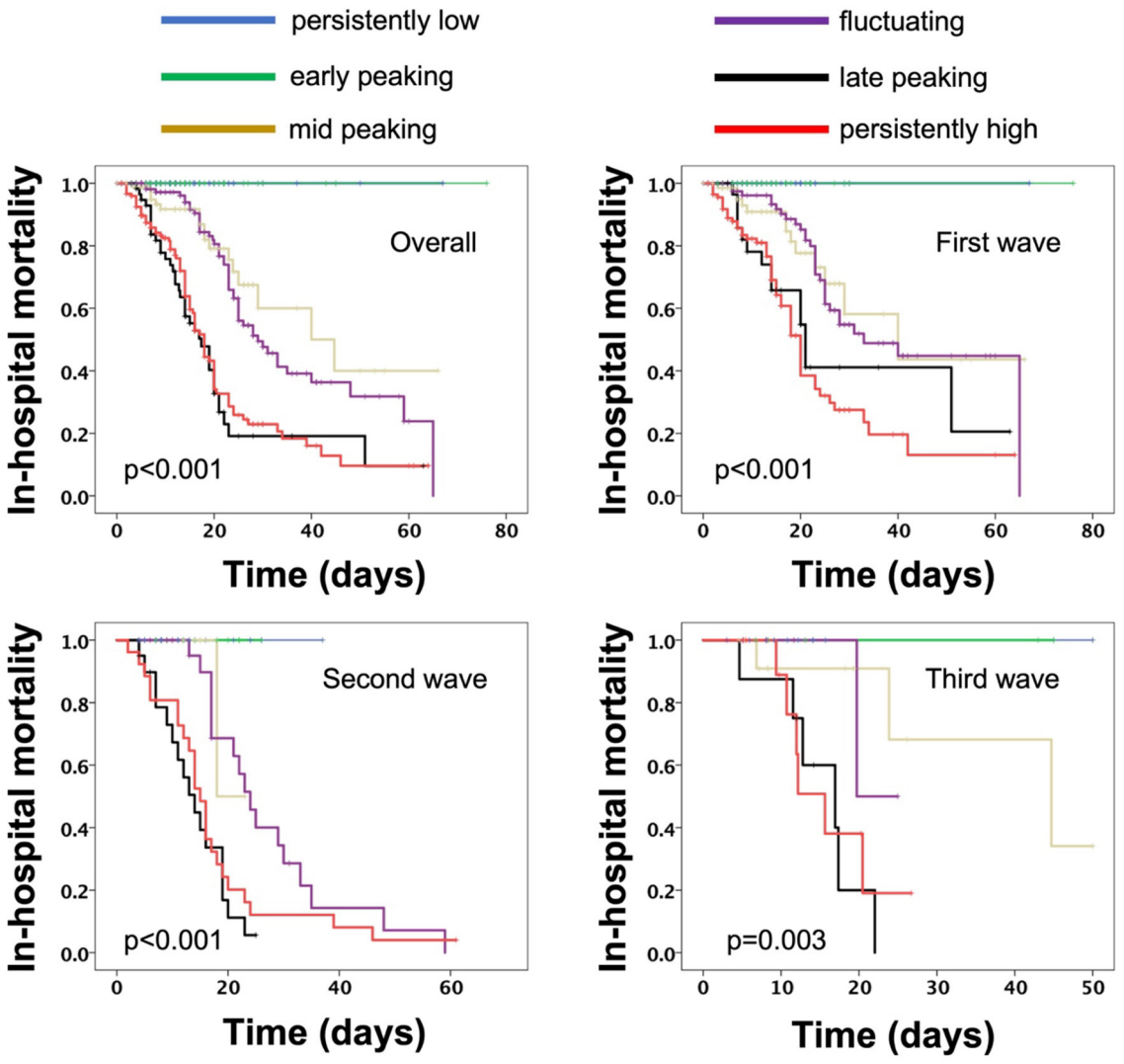


FIGURE 3
Kaplan–Meier curves for in-hospital mortality overall as well as during the first, second, and third waves.

an example of such heterogeneity through in-hospital D-dimer behavior. The laboratory signature of hospitalized patients with COVID-19 indicated that increased D-dimer levels are an integral part of the disease that is associated with worse outcomes and may be linked to a thrombotic state (9). Several studies have suggested the predictive ability of D-dimer in COVID-19 for worse outcomes; however, such studies focused on point measurement of D-dimer, especially during admission (10, 13). Our observation here suggests that elevated D-dimer on admission is not a pre-requisite for poor outcomes in patients with COVID-19. In fact, elevated D-dimer during admission may be associated with benign outcomes if the D-dimer decreases and stays low, while low D-dimer on admission may be associated with worse outcomes if D-dimer elevates once or more during the hospital stay. As such, our observation suggests that worse outcomes of COVID-19 are associated with specific patterns of D-dimer behavior during hospitalization rather than point-time measured values. The patterns observed suggest that worse outcomes are linked to a "later elevation" of D-dimer (during the hospitalization or toward the end of the encounter) or "delayed normalization" of D-dimer, and, vice versa, better outcomes are linked to earlier and continuous normalization of D-dimer.

Clinically, these findings seem of interest at least to guide the decisions in hospitalized patients with COVID-19. The role of D-dimer in the course of management of COVID-19 in all stages (pre-hospitalization, during hospitalization, and after discharge) is expanding, and its use to guide medical therapeutics such as anticoagulation is progressing despite early suspicion (8). In one prior study, it was found that the rate and the magnitude of the rise in D-dimer within the first 10 days in hospitalized patients with COVID-19 are associated with poor outcomes. In that study, this D-dimer behavior was found to be associated with venous thromboembolism but not mortality (12).

Moreover, D-dimer levels during hospitalization have been recently reported to be associated with the risk of worse outcomes in patients with COVID-19 (11). In a recent study,

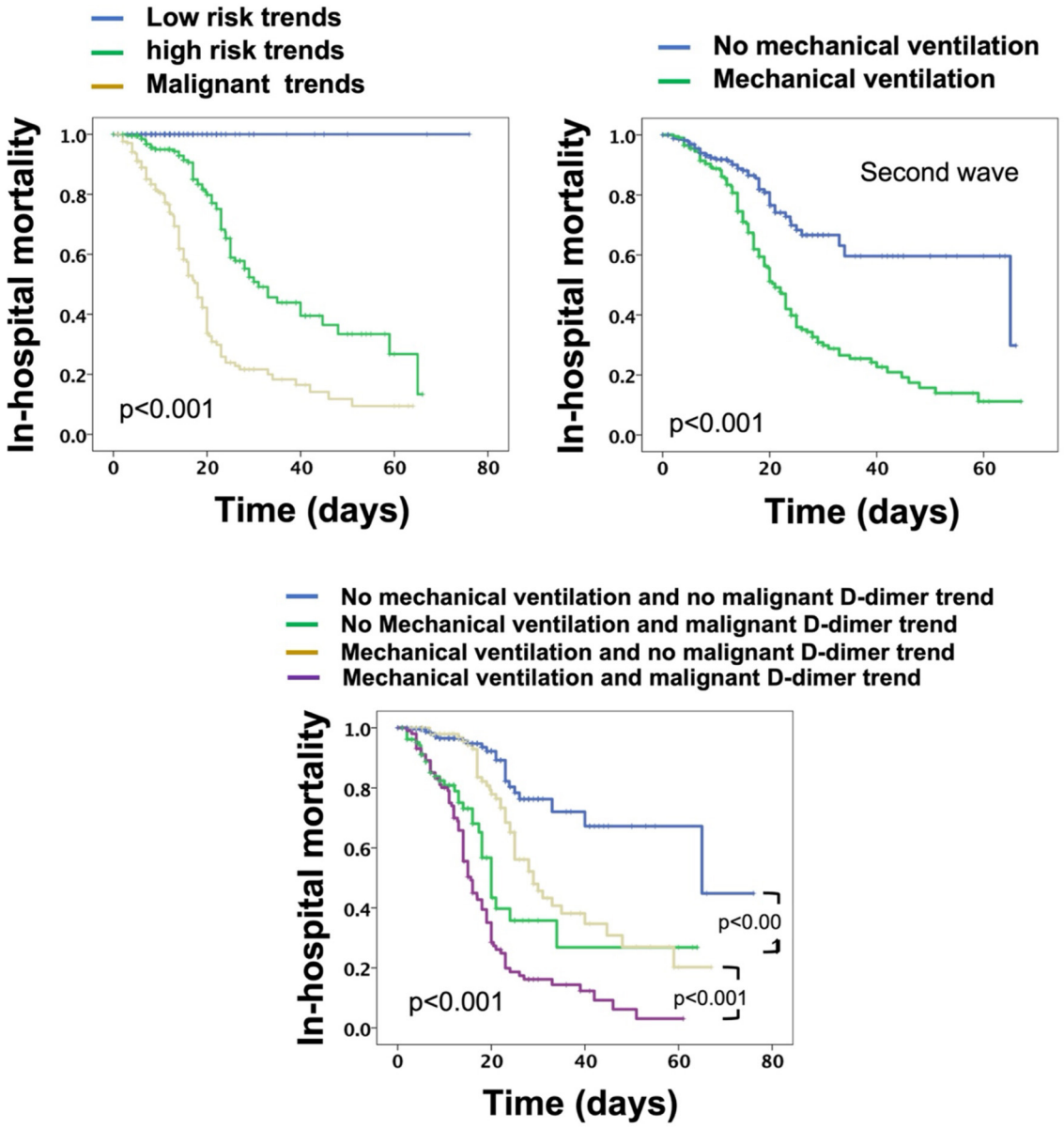


FIGURE 4
Kaplan–Meier curves for overall in-hospital mortality for patients stratified based on D-dimer trends, mechanical ventilation, and both.

the patterns of D-dimer during hospitalization were associated with higher risk than static measurements (11) indicating that an increasing D-dimer trend during hospitalization is associated with worse risk compared to stable or decreasing D-dimer levels. It is to be noted, however, that a clear differentiation of a normal cutoff value was not identified, and the inclusion criteria involved ≥3 D-dimer levels within 21 days of hospital admission which may have led to significant variation in D-dimer levels that can pass undetected between measured samples. Comparatively, in our report, patients were classified based on the lowest cutoff value reported in previous studies (1,000 ng/ml). The in-hospital D-dimer trends noted in our study somewhat differed in patterns and significance. First, because of the more frequent sampling in our study, more changes could be captured allowing for the identification and differentiation of the increasing D-dimer during hospitalization into three different groups (fluctuating D-dimer, mid-peaking, and late-peaking) compared to "increasing levels" in the aforementioned study. Second, in our study, we differentiated stable patterns into persistently-low and persistently-high. Third, the decreasing pattern in our study was a low-risk pattern compared to a higher risk for the same group in the aforementioned study and that can be explained by the immediate normalization of D-dimer in our report. Finally, the group of patients with "persistently increased" D-dimer was the sickest group of patients and was associated with the worst risk of outcomes. While it is unclear whether differences between both studies are reproducible, similarities in patterns do exist, pointing toward a level of heterogeneity among patients with COVID-19 previously underappreciated.

TABLE 4 Overall predictors of in-hospital mortality.

	Univariate			Multivariate		
	HR	*p*-value	95%CI	HR	*p*-value	95%CI
Age, years	1.01	0.015	1.01–1.02	1.01	0.178	0.99–1.02
Females, *n* (%)	0.79	0.117	0.59–1.06	-	-	-
Diabetes mellitus, *n* (%)	1.43	0.012	1.09–1.95	1.21	0.216	0.89–1.6
Hypertension, *n* (%)	1.6	0.007	1.14–2.24	1.36	0.101	0.94-2
Asthma, *n* (%)	0.8	0.481	0.42–1.5	-	-	-
COPD, *n* (%)	0.82	0.454	0.49–1.38	-	-	-
Admission D-dimer, ng/ml	1.01	0.09	0.99–1.02	-	-	-
Therapeutic anticoagulation, *n* (%)	0.96	0.681	0.68–1.29	-	-	-
Mechanical ventilation	2.6	<0.001	1.85–3.56	1.9	<0.001	1.4–2.7
DD trends						
Overall	3.8	<0.001	2.9–5	3.4	<0.001	2.6–4.6
High risk	4.2	<0.001	3.1–5.7	3.6	<0.001	2.6–5

We acknowledge the limitation of the observational nature of our case series report with small sample size, and conclusions should not be drawn until our findings are confirmed in large randomized clinical trials. Moreover, the effect of vaccination on the noted D-dimer trends was not conducted, and the expected taming effect of vaccination on the trends cannot be seen in the current report. It should also be emphasized that D-dimer behaviors noted in our study do not seem to be the governing factor behind the disease's extensive heterogeneity, as a large number of co-variates are suspected. D-dimer behavior is rather just a representation of how stratifying patients in such a manner may uncover previously under-detected effects such as the stratification done for the mechanical ventilation done in our study. While studying the nature and explanation of such heterogeneity is beyond the scope of the current report, it seems that such heterogeneity involves all demographic, clinical, and laboratory aspects of the disease. Accordingly, more in-depth large systematic prospective studies and retrospective meta-analyses taking into consideration the reported finding of D-dimer behavior in addition to other factors contributing to heterogeneity are needed to support our hypothesis. Finally, it is unknown whether the current observations are specific to patients with COVID-19, and further studies should compare D-dimer levels followed in patients between COVID-19 and other causes of elevated D-dimer in hospitalized patients.

Conclusion

Coronavirus disease 2019 is a thrombo-inflammatory disease that is both dynamic and heterogeneous. D-dimer behavior during hospitalization is an important example of such heterogeneity and yielded categories with a distinct risk of in-hospital mortality. Such patterns seem to be universal between different hospitals from different geographic locations despite the use of different anticoagulation approaches and occurred in similar fashions in all pandemic waves. Monitoring D-dimer behavioral categories may be useful in the management of these patients regardless of the need for mechanical ventilation. Further studies are needed to determine whether D-dimer category-guided management improves outcomes in patients with COVID-19.

Data availability statement

The raw data supporting the conclusions of this article will be made available by the authors, upon reasonable written request.

Ethics statement

The studies involving human participants were reviewed and approved by BronxCare Hospital Center IRB. Written informed consent for participation was not required for this study in accordance with the national legislation and the institutional requirements.

Author contributions

DB, AO, and MP: conceptualization, hypothesis generation, data collection, statistical analysis, manuscript preparation, and revision. SH, HL, GP, VP, AA, MD, CV-T, JC, and SC: statistical analysis, manuscript preparation, and supervision. All authors contributed to the article and approved the submitted version.

Funding

For the Italian cohort, the study was supported by grants from the Italian Ministry of Health (Ricerca Corrente Reti 2020-RCR-2020-23670065 and Ricerca Corrente Reti 2021-RCR-2021-23671212).

Conflict of interest

The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's note

References

1. Lai CC, Shih TP, Ko WC, Tang HJ, Hsueh PR. Severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2) and coronavirus disease-2019 (COVID-19): the epidemic and the challenges. *Int J Antimicrob Agents.* (2020) 55:105924. doi: 10.1016/j.ijantimicag.2020.105924

2. Ronderos Botero DM, Omar AMS, Sun HK, Mantri N, Fortuzi K, Choi Y, et al. COVID-19 in the healthy patient population: demographic and clinical phenotypic characterization and predictors of in-hospital outcomes. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol.* (2020) 40:2764–75. doi: 10.1161/ATVBAHA.120.314845

3. NIH ACTIV Trial of blood thinners pauses enrollment of critically ill COVID-19 patients. (2020). Available online at: https://www.nih.gov/news-events/news-releases/nih-activ-trial-blood-thinners-pauses-enrollment-critically-ill-covid-19-patients (accessed December 22, 2020).

4. The Lancet Rheumatology. High-stakes heterogeneity in COVID-19. *Lancet Rheumatol.* (2020) 2:e577. doi: 10.1016/S2665-9913(20)30310-6

5. Ronderos D, Salem Omar AM, Haider SW, Rahmani A, Garcia Arenas A, Urlapu K, et al. D-dimer trends in patients hospitalized with covid-19: patterns and in-hospital prognostic significance. *J Am Coll Cardiol.* (2021) 3:3031. doi: 10.1016/S0735-1097(21)04386-2

6. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention. COVID Data Tracker. Atlanta, GA: US Department of Health and Human Services, (CDC) (2023). Available online at: https://covid.cdc.gov/covid-data-tracker/#trends_weeklycases_select_00 (accessed February 08, 2023).

7. Cheng Q, Liu Z, Cheng G, Huang J. Heterogeneity and effectiveness analysis of COVID-19 prevention and control in major cities in China through time-varying reproduction number estimation. *Sci Rep.* (2020) 10:21953. doi: 10.1038/s41598-020-79063-x

8. Lippi G, Mullier F, Favaloro EJ. D-dimer: old dogmas, new (COVID-19) tricks. *Clin Chem Lab Med.* (2022) 3:633. doi: 10.1515/cclm-2022-0633

9. Khan IH, Savarimuthu S, Leung MST, Harky A. The need to manage the risk of thromboembolism in COVID-19 patients. *J Vasc Surg.* (2020) 72:799–804. doi: 10.1016/j.jvs.2020.05.015

10. Zhang L, Yan X, Fan Q, Liu H, Liu X, Liu Z, et al. D-dimer levels on admission to predict in-hospital mortality in patients with Covid-19. *J Thromb Haemost.* (2020) 18:1324–9. doi: 10.1111/jth.14859

11. Naymagon L, Zubizarreta N, Feld J, van Gerwen M, Alsen M, Thibaud S, et al. Admission D-dimer levels, D-dimer trends, and outcomes in COVID-19. *Thromb Res.* (2020) 196:99–105. doi: 10.1016/j.thromres.2020.08.032

12. Creel-Bulos C, Liu M, Auld SC, Gaddh M, Kempton CL, Sharifpour M, et al. Trends and diagnostic value of D-dimer levels in patients hospitalized with coronavirus disease 2019. *Medicine.* (2020) 99:e23186. doi: 10.1097/MD.0000000000023186

13. Zhou F, Yu T, Du R, Fan G, Liu Y, Liu Z, et al. Clinical course and risk factors for mortality of adult inpatients with COVID-19 in Wuhan, China: a retrospective cohort study. *Lancet.* (2020) 395:1054–62. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(20)30566-3

frontiers | Frontiers in Public Health

TYPE Review
PUBLISHED 17 April 2023
DOI 10.3389/fpubh.2023.1098774

OPEN ACCESS

EDITED BY
David Andaluz Ojeda,
HM University Sanchinarro Hospital, Spain

REVIEWED BY
Rezvan Hosseinzadeh,
Babol University of Medical Sciences, Iran
Zhilong Jia,
Chinese PLA General Hospital, China

*CORRESPONDENCE
Yuseok Moon
✉ moon@pnu.edu

SPECIALTY SECTION
This article was submitted to Infectious Diseases: Epidemiology and Prevention, a section of the journal Frontiers in Public Health

RECEIVED 15 November 2022
ACCEPTED 27 March 2023
PUBLISHED 17 April 2023

CITATION
Moon Y (2023) Gut distress and intervention *via* communications of SARS-CoV-2 with mucosal exposome. *Front. Public Health* 11:1098774. doi: 10.3389/fpubh.2023.1098774

Gut distress and intervention *via* communications of SARS-CoV-2 with mucosal exposome

Yuseok Moon[1,2,3]*

[1]Laboratory of Mucosal Exposome and Biomodulation, Department of Integrative Biomedical Sciences, Pusan National University, Yangsan-si, Republic of Korea, [2]Biomedical Research Institute, Pusan National University, Busan, Republic of Korea, [3]Graduate Program of Genomic Data Sciences, Pusan National University, Yangsan-si, Republic of Korea

Acute coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) has been associated with prevalent gastrointestinal distress, characterized by fecal shedding of severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2) RNA or persistent antigen presence in the gut. Using a meta-analysis, the present review addressed gastrointestinal symptoms, such as nausea, vomiting, abdominal pain, and diarrhea. Despite limited data on the gut–lung axis, viral transmission to the gut and its influence on gut mucosa and microbial community were found to be associated by means of various biochemical mechanisms. Notably, the prolonged presence of viral antigens and disrupted mucosal immunity may increase gut microbial and inflammatory risks, leading to acute pathological outcomes or post-acute COVID-19 symptoms. Patients with COVID-19 exhibit lower bacterial diversity and a higher relative abundance of opportunistic pathogens in their gut microbiota than healthy controls. Considering the dysbiotic changes during infection, remodeling or supplementation with beneficial microbial communities may counteract adverse outcomes in the gut and other organs in patients with COVID-19. Moreover, nutritional status, such as vitamin D deficiency, has been associated with disease severity in patients with COVID-19 *via* the regulation of the gut microbial community and host immunity. The nutritional and microbiological interventions improve the gut exposome including the host immunity, gut microbiota, and nutritional status, contributing to defense against acute or post-acute COVID-19 in the gut–lung axis.

KEYWORDS

COVID-19, SARS-CoV-2, meta-analysis, gastrointestinal symptoms, gut-lung axis, microbiota, nutritional intervention

1. Introduction

The coronavirus disease-19 (COVID-19) first occurred in 2019 and is now a worldwide pandemic with more than 15 million deaths (1). Typically, the presence of gastrointestinal signs or symptoms during COVID-19 has been associated with approximately 35–50% of COVID-19 cases. In a meta-analysis examining 4,243 patients, the pooled prevalence of gastrointestinal symptoms was 17.6% (2). Frequently observed gastrointestinal symptoms include anorexia, diarrhea, vomiting, and abdominal pain (3). With increasing COVID-19 severity, gastrointestinal symptoms were more apparent (4). The pathogenesis of COVID-19, including gastrointestinal symptoms, remains elusive, despite tissue-specific immunofluorescence detection of SARS-CoV-2 binding to a specific receptor such as angiotensin-converting enzyme 2 (ACE2), predominantly expressed in the gastrointestinal tract (5, 6). Numerous cohort studies have reported that patients with COVID-19 and gastrointestinal

symptoms might exhibit an increased risk for worse clinical outcomes (7, 8). Disruption of the intestinal mucosal immune barrier can result in gut commensal microbes and pathogens entering local inner tissues and the vascular system, leading to septicemia and acute respiratory distress syndrome (ARDS) (9). Immune cells induced by various antigens can move between the gut and lungs *via* the lymphatic system or blood vessels, thereby regulating the immune response of target organs. Moreover, humoral factors, including cytokines and hormones, contribute to inter-organ communication (10).

The "gut–lung axis" is defined as the cross-talk between intestinal and pulmonary tissues mediated by microbes, immune cells, immune mediators, and other endogenous humoral regulators (11). SARS-CoV-2-induced distress in the gut–lung axis can be elucidated by several potent mechanisms: 1. Viruses directly cause gastrointestinal distress, resulting in symptoms, such as diarrhea, abdominal pain, and vomiting. 2. Viral infection may excessively trigger tissue injury factors, including proinflammatory cytokines, during a cytokine storm, increasing the risk of sepsis, ARDS, and multiorgan failure. 3. Viral infection may dysregulate the intestinal microbiota, increasing the risk of immunological disorders in the gut–lung axis and the systemic impact. Considering the gut–lung axis, we compared the gastrointestinal exposure and underlying pathogenesis mechanisms, including gut barrier distress, mucosal immune dysregulation, and disruption of the microbial community in the gut. Accordingly, the present review addressed the potential role of the gut–lung axis in the pathogenesis of COVID-19 and microbiota alteration in the immune response to establish effective dietary interventions. Inter-organ communication could provide new insights into gut-based interventions against SARS-CoV-2 infection.

2. Clinical symptom-based association between viral infection and gastrointestinal adverse outcomes

First, we evaluated the clinical evidence using the literature-based symptoms of gut distress in patients with COVID-19. The literature search for this association was performed according to the Preferred Reporting Items for Systematic Reviews and Meta-Analyses (PRISMA) guideline. To address the clinical association between SARS-CoV-2 infection and gut distress, we performed the meta-analysis by collecting studies reporting the gastrointestinal symptoms or clinician-observed features in patients using laboratory-confirmed methods. To obtain an evidence-based minimum set of items according to the PRSIMA guideline, the gastrointestinal symptom-based case-control studies were selected from PubMed and LitCovid ($n = 244$), ScienceDirect ($n = 759$), and Google ($n = 140$). After de-duplication, all unique citations were independently screened by reviewers. In particular, articles that failed to meet established inclusion criteria were excluded by screening titles and abstracts, scrutinizing, and the consensus decision-making. We included studies with adequately available data on both control and case groups, but excluding case reports and studies of patients with symptoms other than gastrointestinal symptoms or underlying diseases such as cancer, autoimmune disease, and metabolic diseases. Finally, eight articles were evaluated in the meta-analysis (Figure 1). The selected articles covered events in 14,188 patients, comprising 2,800 COVID-19-positive patients and 11,388 control patients from five countries, including the USA, Portugal, China, Italy, and Australia. For efficient data extraction, we combined symptoms of "abdominal pain" and "abdominal distension" into the more prevalent and widely reported symptoms of "abdominal discomfort". Where studies reported one symptom "or" another (e.g., nausea or vomiting), we extracted the prevalence of both. We extracted grouped symptoms (e.g., any gastrointestinal symptoms) without further description or definition, rather than using the sum of all gastrointestinal symptom data to prevent data overlapping between symptoms. The pooled prevalence of each symptom was estimated using the Metaprop package and the variance was normalized using a random-effects model such as Freeman-Tukey arcsine transformation of the prevalence. Statistical heterogeneity was assessed by I2, the proportion of total variation due to inter-study heterogeneity.

2.1. Association of gastrointestinal symptoms with COVID-19

In study ID 1, the pooled odds ratio (OR) was 1.91 (95% confidence interval [Cl]: 1.17–3.12), with a weight of 15.18% (12). In study ID 2, the pooled OR was 2.34 (95% Cl: 1.94–5.23), with a weight of 13.64% (13). In study ID 3, the pooled OR was 1.28 (95% Cl: 0.30–5.48), with a weight of 9.30% (14). In study ID 4, the pooled OR was 1.56 (95% Cl: 1.40–1.73) with a weight of 16.10% (15). In study ID 5, the pooled OR was 1.5 (95% Cl: 0.95–2.56), with a weight of 15.14% (16). In study ID 7, the pooled OR was 2.59 (95% Cl: 1.55–4.32), with a weight of 15.08% (17). In study ID 8, the pooled OR was 1.49 (95% Cl: 1.02–2.17), with a weight of 15.56% (18). Collectively, the pooled OR of 1.76 (95% CI: 1.61–1.93) indicated a significant association between COVID-19 and GI symptoms, while the random-effect meta-analysis revealed a large heterogeneity among studies ($I^2 = 98.1\%$; Figure 1A).

2.2. Association of diarrhea with COVID-19

In study ID 1, the pooled OR was 5.03 (95% Cl: 1.44–17.53), with a weight of 11.16% (12). Study ID 2 was not included (13). In study ID 3, the pooled OR was 1.28 (95% Cl: 0.30–5.48), with a weight of 9.65% (14). In study ID 4, the pooled OR was 1.67 (95% Cl: 1.45–1.93) with a weight of 16.66% (15). In study ID 5, the pooled OR was 0.96 (95% Cl: 0.54–1.72), with a weight of 15.33% (16). In study ID 6, the pooled OR was 2.69 (95% Cl: 1.59–4.56), with a weight of 15.58% (19). In study ID 7, the pooled OR was 2.37 (95% Cl: 1.47–3.82), with a weight of 15.78% (17). In study ID 8, the pooled OR was 1.42 (95% Cl: 0.89–2.24), with a weight of 15.85% (18). Overall, the pooled OR of 1.88 (95% CI: 1.68–2.11) indicated a significant association between COVID-19 and diarrhea, while the random-effect meta-analysis revealed a large heterogeneity among studies ($I^2 = 96.2\%$; Figure 1B).

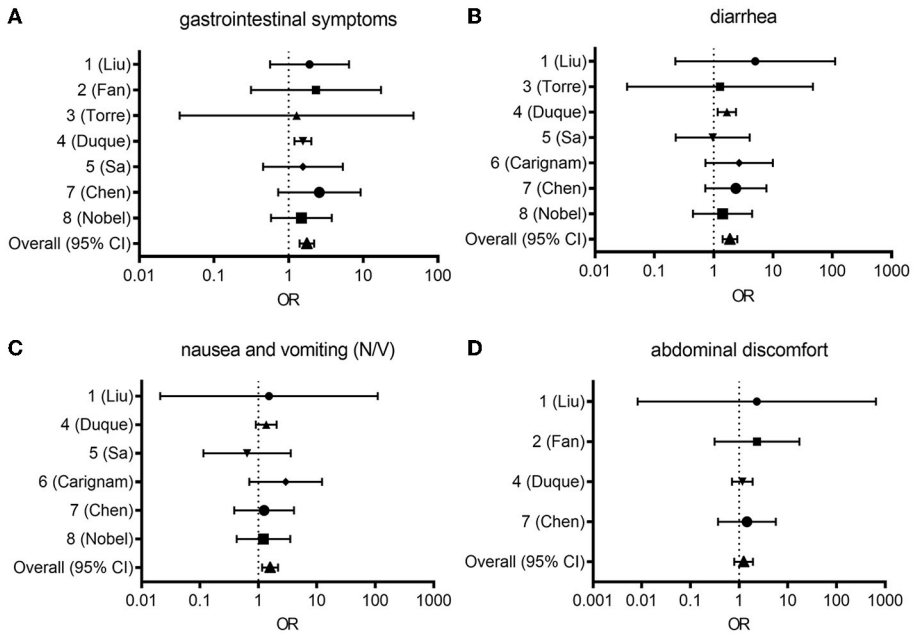


FIGURE 1
Forest plot from random effects analysis: OR for presenting any gastrointestinal symptom **(A)**, diarrhea **(B)**, nausea and vomiting [N/V, **(C)**], abdominal discomfort **(D)** in the COVID-19 group vs. the control group. CI, confidence interval; COVID-19, coronavirus disease 2019; OR, odds ratio.

2.3. Association of nausea and vomiting with COVID-19

In study ID 1, the pooled OR was 1.53 (95% Cl: 0.27–8.50), with a weight of 9.02% (12). Study IDs 2 and 3 were not included in this analysis (13, 14). In study ID 4, the pooled OR was 1.36 (95% Cl: 1.16–1.61), with a weight of 19.27% (15). In study ID 5, the pooled OR was 0.64 (95% Cl: 0.32–1.28), with a weight of 17.09% (16). In study ID 6, the pooled OR was 2.93 (95% Cl: 1.65–5.23), with a weight of 17.80% (19). In study ID 7, the pooled OR was 1.26 (95% Cl: 0.78–2.01), with a weight of 18.31% (17). In study ID 8, the pooled OR was 1.22 (95% Cl: 0.80–1.87), with a weight of 18.51% (18). Overall, the pooled OR of 1.59 (95% CI: 1.40–1.87) indicated a significant association between COVID-19 and diarrhea, while the random-effect meta-analysis revealed a large heterogeneity among studies ($I^2 = 97.9\%$; Figure 1C).

2.4. Association of abdominal discomfort with COVID-19

In study ID 1, the pooled OR was 2.30 (95% Cl: 0.24–22.38), with a weight of 8.60% (12). In study ID 2, the pooled OR was 2.34 (95% Cl: 1.04–5.23) with a weight of 27.98% (13). Study ID 3 was not included (14). In study ID 4, the pooled OR was 1.17 (95% Cl: 0.96–1.42) with a weight of 32.80% (15). Study IDs 5 and 6 were not included in this analysis (16, 19). In study ID 7, the pooled OR was 1.24 (95% Cl: 0.84–2.52), with a weight of 30.62% (17). Study ID 8 was absent (18). Overall, the pooled OR of 1.24 (95% CI: 1.04–1.48) indicated a significant association between COVID-19 and abdominal discomfort, while the random-effect meta-analysis revealed a large heterogeneity among studies ($I^2 = 96.0\%$; Figure 1D).

Owing to the high levels of heterogeneity (96.0–98.1%) among studies, additional subgroup analysis, meta-regression, or sensitivity analysis could clarify the underlying causes behind high heterogeneity between studies. The Newcastle-Ottawa Scale may afford an alternate tool for assessing the quality of case-control studies in meta-analyses (20). Taken all symptoms and prevalence, all pooled OR (95% CI: 1.04-2.24) indicated notable positive associations between COVID-19 and gut distress-associated symptoms despite the heterogeneity between studies. Based on the literature-based assessment of the clinical outcomes, we further evaluated the pathological processes and mechanisms of the lung-gut communications in patients with COVID-19.

3. Viral entry and translocation into the gut–lung axis

3.1. Airway entry and reverse translocation to gut

Coronaviruses are enveloped single-stranded RNA viruses characterized by club-like spikes projecting from their surfaces, with a remarkably large RNA genome. The SARS-CoV-2 genome encodes four major structural proteins: spike (S), nucleocapsid (N), membrane (M), and envelope (E), each of which is essential for composing the viral particle (21). Phylogenetic analysis of the complete genome sequence of SARS-CoV-2 revealed that the new virus shares 89.1% nucleotide sequence identity with SARS-like coronaviruses detected in bats (22). ACE2, the functional

receptor of SARS-CoV-1 and SARS-CoV-2, plays a crucial role in the pathogenesis of COVID-19, as it allows viral entry into human cells (23). Similar to SARS-CoV-1, the viral S protein of SARS-CoV-2 binds to ACE2 as a cellular receptor. Importantly, SARS-CoV-2 is more pathogenic, partly owing to its 10-to-20-fold increased binding affinity for ACE2 (24). This binding leads to viral host cell entry, in parallel with S protein priming by the host cell protease, transmembrane serine protease 2 (TMPRSS2). The S glycoprotein contains two functional domains: an S1 receptor-binding domain (RBD) and a second S2 domain that mediates the fusion of viral and host cell membranes (25). The SARS-CoV-2 S protein initially binds to the ACE2 receptor on the host cell through the S1 RBD. The S1 domain is shed from the viral surface, allowing the S2 domain to fuse with the host cell membrane. This process depends on the activation of the S protein by cleavage at two sites (S1/S2 and S2') *via* the proteases furin and TMPRSS2. Furin-induced cleavage leads to conformational changes in the viral S protein, exposing the RBD and S2 domains. TMPRSS2-mediated cleavage of the SARS-CoV-2 S protein facilitates the fusion of the viral capsid with the host cell to permit viral entry (26). Exposure of the RBD in the S1 protein subunit results in an unstable subunit conformation; thus, during binding, this subunit undergoes conformational rearrangement between two states, known as the up- and down-conformations. The down-state transiently hides the RBD, whereas the up-state exposes the RBD but temporarily destabilizes the protein subunit (27–29). Within the trimeric S protein, only one of the three RBD is present in an accessible conformation for binding with the ACE2 receptor.

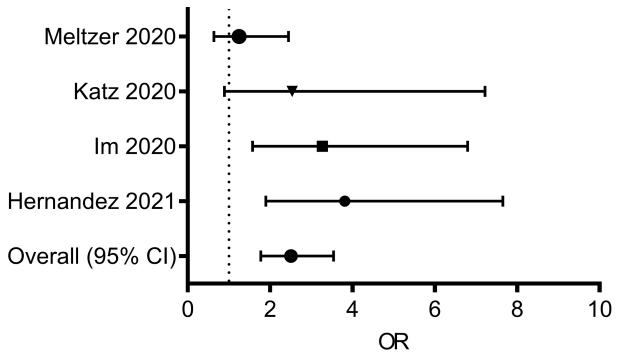


FIGURE 2
Forest plot from random effects analysis: Vitamin D status (Low serum 25OHD, daily dietary intake) and COVID-19 infection rate. ORs of having vitamin D deficiency in the COVID-19 group vs. the control group. 25OHD, 25-hydroxyvitamin D; COVID-19, coronavirus disease 2019; ORs, odds ratio.

ACE2 is detected in the nasal and bronchial epithelial cells. In addition to the upper respiratory tract, ACE2 is abundantly expressed on the surface of alveolar type II pneumocytes, which co-express several other genes involved in the regulation of viral reproduction and transmission, including TMPRSS2. Type II pneumocytes are well-known to produce surfactants, maintain their self-renewal ability, and exert immunoregulatory functions. Importantly, these cells share the same basement membrane as the closely juxtaposed capillary endothelial cells, which also express high ACE2 levels. Therefore, type II pneumocytes, along with the neighboring capillary endothelium, could be primary sites for SARS-CoV-2 entry, resulting in damage to the alveolocapillary membrane with reactive hyperplasia of type II pneumocytes. As type II pneumocytes are known targets of viral entry and replication, this may lead to a vicious cycle of persistent alveolar wall destruction and repair, eventually culminating in

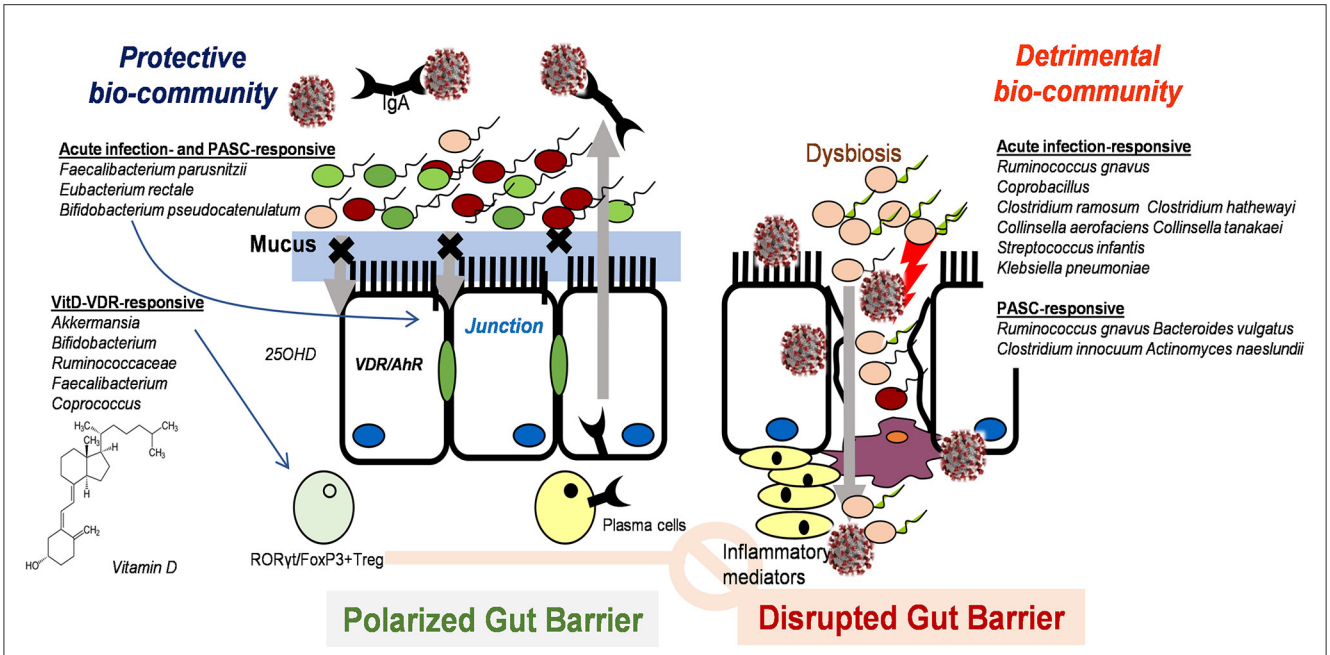


FIGURE 3
Postulated scheme of vitamin D-induced intervention against SARS-CoV-2 infection in the gut mucosa *via* modulation of microbiota and subsequent immune regulation.

progressive, severe diffuse alveolar damage. Upregulated ACE2 expression has been documented in the airways of patients with chronic respiratory disease who are smokers, which, together with disturbed ciliary movement and abnormal mucus viscosity, may increase disease vulnerability (30). However, clinical evidence indicates that smoking does not necessarily lead to increased vulnerability (31). Recently, a healthy human donor-based evaluation suggested that the virus could exploit goblet and ciliated cells in the nasal epithelia as entry portals, a plausible primary infection site (32). Considering the variant-mediated adverse outcomes, Omicron is known to cause relatively mild symptoms compared with other variants of concern. The Omicron variant can enter epithelial cells through different binding proteins such as cathepsins and display lower replication competence than other variants (33), potently contributing to attenuated severity of the clinical outcomes.

Airway particles, including viral particles, are entrapped in the airway mucosa and cleared *via* mucociliary transport. However, the clearance system can be damaged following SARS-CoV-2 infection *via* dedifferentiation of multiciliated cells and subsequent attenuation of cilial movement, as shown in a reconstructed human bronchial epithelium model (34). As guardians of the airway, alveolar macrophages can play crucial roles in removal *via* phagocytosis or translocation from the peripheral lung to the larynx, with subsequent passage through the gut and fecal excretion (35). In addition to gastrointestinal translocation from the airway, the virus can enter the water and food supply systems directly, ultimately reaching the gastrointestinal tract in humans (36, 37). Viral particles that successfully reach the alveolar vasculature or translocate into the gut can systematically affect extra-airway tissues including the gut if they escape the immune system in circulation.

3.2. Vascular translocation and circulation of SARS-CoV-2

ACE2 receptors are also expressed in endothelial cells. It remains unknown whether vascular derangements in COVID-19 can be attributed to endothelial cell involvement mediated by the virus. Intriguingly, SARS-CoV-2 can directly infect engineered human blood vessel organoids *in vitro* (38). In this *in vitro* experiment, to verify the possibility of COVID-19 transmission through the endothelial tissue, the authors used human capillary organoids from induced pluripotent stem cells infected with SARS-CoV-2 (39). Notably, human recombinant secretory ACE2 could inhibit infection in organoids mimicking human capillaries with CD31 and PDGFR.

An initial study has suggested that the SARS-CoV-2 S protein can bind to CD147 on the cell surface and subsequently enter blood cells, such as platelets and megakaryocytes. Megakaryocytes and platelets actively take up SARS-CoV-2 virions, possibly through an ACE-2-independent mechanism. Based on *in vitro* antiviral tests, meplazumab, an anti-CD147 humanized antibody that blocks the interaction between the S protein and the CD147 cell surface receptor, could significantly inhibit viral cell entry into circulation. CD147 is a SARS-CoV-2 surface entry receptor, leading to inflammation and thrombosis, which differs from the common cold coronavirus. Moreover, given that elevated blood sugar levels could upregulate CD147 expression, diabetes could be a potential risk factor for poor prognosis in patients with COVID-19 (40). Vasculature-translocated surviving viral particles are available for the secondary tissue infection and subsequent inflammatory outcomes in the gut.

3.3. Gut entry *via* fecal–oral transmission

Owing to intestinal viral RNA shedding, there have been growing concerns that SARS-CoV-2 could be transmitted *via* the fecal–oral route, given that viral RNA has been detected in patient stool samples (41). It has been suggested that the presence of gastrointestinal symptoms is a likely indicator of viral RNA in the stool (2, 42). In contrast, studies have failed to establish a statistically significant correlation between viral RNA and increased gastrointestinal symptom intensity (41, 43). However, it has been suggested that stool samples may be positive for viral RNA even when the virus is undetectable in respiratory samples (2, 44). It is well-established that viruses can enter the gut, but most cannot survive in the digestive tract, owing to the low pH of gastric fluid and the harsh intestinal environment comprising bile and digestive enzymes. Therefore, no infectious virus was recovered from the fecal samples of patients with COVID-19. Although stool is unlikely to contain infectious viruses (45), confirmative assessments are warranted to comprehensively establish the risk of fecal–oral transmission during infection and its significance in the food system (46).

Theoretically, SARS-CoV-2 directly invades the gastrointestinal epithelium through ACE2 receptor. ACE2 is highly expressed in the esophageal upper and stratified epithelium, as well as in absorptive enterocytes derived from both the ileum and colon (5). In approximately 50% of COVID-19 cases, viral RNA was detected in fecal samples, even in the absence of gastrointestinal tract manifestations and after clearance of respiratory infection, thereby suggesting an asymptomatic SARS-CoV-2 infection in the gut and the possibility of fecal–oral transmission (47). However, considering the limited data available, a fecal–oral transmission route clarifying enteric symptoms in patients with COVID-19 is yet to be proposed. Moreover, it is also challenging to rationalize that SARS-CoV-2, as an enteric virus, passes through the stomach and reaches the intestine to infect the intestinal cells. For successful infection *via* fecal–oral transmission, the virus must overcome biological barriers, such as stomach acid and intestinal bile salts after ingestion. Coronavirus can undergo complete inactivation at pH 2.26 and 4.38 at 37 °C (48). Although the virus can survive under wet or dry conditions for up to 3 days, it was found to survive at pH 2.2 for up to 1 h only at high concentrations (49). Bile salts are one of the various mechanisms that mediate host defense, exerting detergent action against the lipid layer integrity of infectious agents (50). SARS-CoV-2 contains an outer lipid-containing membrane and is an enveloped virus (23). Bile acid is known to be effective against viruses with lipoproteins, but envelope-deficient variants are resistant to its detergent action. Considering all the evidence, in addition to the airway viral infection, the oral ingestion of surviving viral particles contributes to the gastrointestinal distress.

4. Impact of SARS-CoV-2 on mucosal defense

4.1. SARS-CoV-2-mediated gut barrier distress

The gut is divided into several anatomical barriers, each of which plays a vital role in serving as a barrier against foreign materials, such as pathogens and other noxious stimuli. The mucus layer is the first line of defense, composed of mucus, antibodies, and other antimicrobial factors (51). It functions as a physical barrier protecting epithelial cells from microbes (bacteria, fungi, and virus) and large molecules, such as food particles (52). The second layer, beneath the mucus layer, comprises highly glycosylated proteins, glycocalyx, lining the epithelial cell surface. These cell membrane-bound glycoproteins, such as the mucus layer, act as a physical barrier that prevents pathogenic microorganisms from communicating with the gut epithelial cellular monolayer and invading the submucosal tissues (53). The epithelial cell barrier is another defense mechanism against gut microbes and luminal antigens *via* modulation of the epithelial junctional molecules or transmitting danger signals to the underlying mucosal immune system while facilitating the transport of nutrients and water (54). Epithelial cells have pattern recognition receptors (PRRs), such as Toll-like receptors (TLRs), which allow the recognition of microbial antigens. Enterocytes (or intestinal epithelial cells) are the most common cell type in the mucosal epithelial layer, accounting for 90% of cells (55). Enterocytes are well-known absorption sites and important components of the gut barrier. Gut epithelial cells can also interact with SARS-CoV-2 through the highly expressed ACE2 (24, 56, 57). SARS-CoV-2 has been shown to infect intestinal organoids (58). Furthermore, TMPRSS2, which is also highly expressed in enterocytes in the ileum and colon (57, 59), reportedly participates in priming the SARS-CoV-2 S protein and facilitates viral entry into cells (24). Accordingly, ACE2 and TMPRSS2 are promising targets for intervention against SARS-CoV-2 (60) despite limited evidence on the efficacy of blockers targeting the two proteins (61). Intestinal viral infections may damage the epithelial barrier. For example, Middle East respiratory syndrome-related coronavirus was shown to disrupt the gut epithelial barrier in an animal model (62). Mechanistically, SARS-CoV infection can lead to the redistribution of the PALS1 protein, a tight junction protein, and subsequent disruption of epithelial integrity in the gut and lungs. Moreover, SARS-CoV-2 RNA and viral nucleocapsid protein were persistent in mucosal tissues and cells, including the gut epithelium and $CD8^+$ T cells of patients with inflammatory bowel disease nearly 7 months after SARS-CoV-2 infection (63). Consistent with the airway infection, the Omicron variants showed reduced levels of cytotoxicity- and damage-associated markers in infected gut organoids, compared with the wild type virus and delta variants (33). In contrast, delta variant-infected mini-gut exhibited active clustering of infected gut cells and relatively high levels of the replication efficacy. Since active invasion by the Omicron variant was extremely scarce and lumen-restricted in the gut model, the variant is not assumed to affect the submucosa parts. Therefore, different strains may have different relative tissue tropisms and invasiveness, potently leading to strain-specific clearance rates and clinical symptoms in the gut.

Fecal SARS-CoV-2 RNA has been detected in 50% of patients experiencing gastrointestinal symptoms, such as abdominal pain, nausea, and vomiting, within the first week after diagnosis (64). In particular, 12.7% (8.5–18.4%) of subjects displayed persistent fecal shedding of SARS-CoV-2 RNA even after 4 months of diagnosis, without ongoing shedding of oropharyngeal SARS-CoV-2 RNA. Although the above-mentioned study failed to link mucosal viral antigens with the severity of acute COVID-19, it is necessary to address the roles of mucosa-persistent antigens in mucosal defense, recurrence, and disease progression as post-acute sequelae of COVID-19 (PASC). After acute COVID-19, most patients with inflammatory bowel disease presented persistent presence of SARS-CoV-2 antigens in their gut mucosa, irrespective of inflammation levels, potentially contributing to PASC symptoms (63). Despite the lack of mechanistic evidence, it has been proposed that SARS-CoV-2 may increase intestinal permeability, potentially by damaging enterocytes and the epithelial layer (65), necessitating further molecular investigation.

4.2. Mucosal and systemic innate immunity to SARS-CoV-2

Coronaviruses are known to cause airway damage and lead to pneumonia with imbalanced and hyper-immune responses (22). Increased proinflammatory cytokines and lymphocytopenia have been associated with severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2) infection (66). An unbalanced immune response and excessive inflammatory cytokine secretion, known as a "cytokine storm," have been associated with disease severity and worse prognosis in patients with COVID-19, including multiorgan failure (67, 68). Of 197 patients, approximately 34.5% presented neutrophilia (69), which is known to trigger ARDS and sepsis growth in patients with COVID-19. Secondary hemophagocytic lymphohistiocytosis (SHLH), an underrecognized hyperinflammatory syndrome, could also be a significant factor in the development of COVID-19, given that SHLH can cause hypercytokinemia-related fatal and fulminant multiorgan failure (70).

SARS-CoV-2 can spread *via* respiratory droplets, contact, and the fecal–oral route. Viral replication commences in the nasopharynx and upper respiratory tract and continues through the lower respiratory tract and gastrointestinal mucosa (5). Monocytes, macrophages, and dendritic cells (DCs) can serve as primary hallmarks of SARS-CoV-2 infection, given that they link innate and adaptive immunity and play an important role in the antiviral response (71–73). Although the precise correlation between DCs and SARS-CoV-2 in the mucosa has been poorly explored, SARS-CoV-2 accelerates the activation of PRR-linked signaling, including NLRP3 inflammasome or occasionally leads to the cytokine release syndrome (CRS) *via* robust production of proinflammatory mediators, such as interleukin (IL)-6, granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor, IL-1β, and tumor necrosis factor (TNF)-α during the CRS (74). Therapeutic agents, such as anti-IL-6R, which can target macrophage-related activity, could be crucial interventions against the cytokine storm that occurs during severe SARS-CoV-2 infection (33). In addition to the phagocytic system, natural killer (NK) cells have been associated with a severely

poor prognosis of SARS-CoV-2 infection in the presence of functional exhaustion. Among the various cytokines produced during early severe COVID-19, interferon (IFN)-α expression markedly correlated with the severity of COVID-19 (75, 76). According to single-cell transcriptomic analysis based on two COVID-19 cohorts, IFN-α directly suppressed IFN-γ production by NK cells (76). Moreover, exhausted NK cells reportedly express CD94/NK group 2 member A(NKG2A), which functions as an inhibitory receptor that reduces the production of CD107a, IFN-γ, IL-2, granzyme B, and TNF-α. Therefore, improving NK cell-mediated defense might be a promising defense mechanism during early severe cases of SARS-CoV-2 infection (77, 78). Active NK cells recognize viral infection and transmit death signals into the infected cells in the mucosa. Moreover, NK cells may facilitate mucosal phagocyte-induced viral clearance *via* production of anti-virus cytokines including type I interferons. However, exhausted NK cells would fail to defend against SARS-CoV-2 in the mucosa.

4.3. Acquired immunity and mucosal vaccination against SARS-CoV-2

In addition to direct infective actions of SARS-CoV-2, respiratory virus-responsive mucosal and systemic acquired immune responses would affect the disease progression in the extra-airway tissues. Cytotoxic CD8+ T cells directly neutralize infected cells or CD4+ T cells initiate a humoral response by cooperating with B cells (79, 80). During severe SARS-CoV-2 infection, lymphopenia is accompanied by a marked reduction in CD4+ T and CD8+ T cells, along with elevated neutrophil counts (81–83). An increased neutrophil-to-lymphocyte ratio and elevated levels of IL-6 can indicate poor prognosis and disease severity. Increased serum levels of proinflammatory cytokines, such as IL-6, IL-7, IL-1β, IL-2, and IL-10, can induce a cytokine storm and cause serious damage, more destructive than the coronavirus itself. Elevated proinflammatory cytokine levels have been linked to viral sepsis, respiratory failure, shock, and even death if severe (84). Therefore, addressing lymphopenia and cytokine storm could prevent severe complications associated with coronavirus.

Following the appearance of COVID-19 symptoms, the antibody response increases after 4–8 days, and IgM becomes predominant (85), followed by 10–18 days of persistent IgA and IgG production. IgA is crucial in mucosal defense by neutralizing SARS-CoV-2 and weakening the inflammatory risk (86). The antigen can attach to intestinal epithelial cells or microfold (M) cells, followed by transport into lymph nodes and IgA-secreting B cell activation in the lymphoid tissue (87, 88). Considering SARS-CoV-2, the antigen amount and quality critically impact neutralization. Antibodies should be specific to the S protein and must be detected in the serum for 2–3 weeks post-infection (89, 90). Human convalescent serum transfer has been proposed as a potential strategy to prevent and treat severe cases of COVID-19, with its therapeutic value documented in several clinical trials (84, 91–94). An important challenge in overcoming COVID-19 is viral elimination from the mucosa through antibody-associated shedding. Given that infectious agents trigger mucosal immunity (95), mucosal vaccination could be a promising strategy to evoke IgA antibodies at both the mucosal surface and the systemic immune system (96). Importantly, mucosal vaccination may facilitate IgA-virus complex formation in the mucosa of respiratory and intestinal tissues (97). As current modes of COVID-19 vaccination are predominantly based on systemic antigen exposure, efficient strategies are needed to develop promising mucosal vaccination against continuously evolving SARS-CoV-2.

5. Involvement of gut microbial community in SARS-CoV-2 pathogenesis

Following initial lung infection, SARS-CoV-2 invades the gut mucosal immune barrier, directly impacting the intestinal physiology. Moreover, intestinal tissue damage may facilitate gut dysbiosis. It has been reported that commensal microbiota in the lung and gut can counterbalance viral infection by modulating immune responses in a homeostatic manner (98, 99). For instance, viral infection-induced changes in pulmonary tissues and other microenvironments may alter the structure and function of the gut microbiota (98). In a mouse model, seasonal influenza infection of the respiratory tract increased the number of *Enterobacteria* in the gut microbiota and decreased the number of *Lactobacillus* and *Lactococcus* (99). Furthermore, intestinal dysbiosis has been associated with increased mortality following respiratory infections, probably due to deregulated airway immune responses. Inflammatory dysbiosis of the gut microbiota and epithelial damage reportedly enhance ACE2 levels, increasing the risk of SARS-CoV-2 infection in the gastrointestinal tract, as well as dissemination to other sites *via* circulation (5, 100).

5.1. Microbiota-linked prediction of adverse outcomes

Various studies have revealed how SARS-CoV-2 infection can alter gut microbiota and its association with adverse outcomes in humans. In particular, viral infection-altered gut communities were shown to be associated with inflammatory status in patients with COVID-19. Serum-based proinflammatory biomarkers positively correlated with increased levels of some consortia, including *Ruminococcus gnavus*, during viral infection, whereas *Clostridia* was negatively correlated (101). Moreover, disease severity could be correlated with the abundance of *Coprobacillus*, *Clostridium ramosum*, and *Clostridium hathewayi* (102). It has been reported that approximately 50% of patients with COVID-19 display stool positivity for SARS-CoV-2 even in the absence of gastrointestinal manifestations and after recovery of respiratory SARS-CoV-2 infection (47), indicating the presence of persistent gut infection. Based on viral infectivity prediction using metagenomic analysis of the fecal SARS-CoV-2 genome, patients with COVID-19 demonstrate an increased functional capacity for nucleotide and amino acid biosynthesis and carbohydrate metabolism (47). An in-depth assessment demonstrated an evident correlation between viral infection signatures and the enrichment of gut pathogens, including *Collinsella aerofaciens*, *Collinsella tanakaei*, *Streptococcus*

infantis, and *Morganella morganii*, even in the absence of gastrointestinal manifestations (47). Although the Omicron variant is known to cause relatively mild symptoms with marginal invasiveness in humans and gut models, all SARS-CoV-2 variants of concerns remarkably disrupted the mouse gut microbiota (103). Surprisingly, the Omicron variant infection led to long-lasting instability in the gut microbiota and a notable depletion in *Akkermansia muciniphila*, even in the absence of severe lung pathology. In addition to host markers or disease severity, the fecal viral footprint was notably associated with dysbiosis-linked alterations in gut bacterial communities, paving the way for novel diagnostic tools for potent relapse or chronic adverse outcomes in post-COVID or long-term COVID conditions, potently with differential responses to SARS-CoV-2 variants.

In addition, SARS-CoV-2 infection can alter the gut virome community. Although patients with COVID-19 presenting reduced abundance exhibit an under-representation of RNA virus and multiple bacteriophage lineages (DNA viruses), they have notable gut enrichment of environment-derived eukaryotic DNA viruses, mainly including crAs-like phages, *Myoviridae*, and *Siphoviridae* families, even after of 30 days of symptom resolution (104, 105). Viral genes involved in bacteriophage integration, DNA repair, metabolism, and virulence are predicted to contribute to host stress and inflammation; however, some viral consortia are inversely associated with blood levels of proinflammatory proteins, white cells, neutrophils, and disease severity (104, 105). These resident enteric viruses maintain a low level of immune stimulation and are responsible for protective and regulatory effects in the intestine (106). However, given the limited data on the effects of viral composition on microbiota composition and activity during SARS-CoV-2 infection, advanced interkingdom associations need to be addressed to improve the integrated prognosis and intervention against adverse outcomes in patients with post-COVID or long COVID.

5.2. Microbiota-based probiotic counteraction against infection

In patients with COVID-19, reduced beneficial commensals were directly correlated with disease severity and complications (107). It is speculated that a decline in probiotic intestinal microbiota would fail to effectively control excessive proinflammatory immune reactions, leading to the subsequent progression of SARS-CoV-2 infection. Considering the immunomodulatory cytokine production in response to beneficial commensal bacteria, the abundance of *Lactobacillus* species decreased in correlation with anti-inflammatory IL-10 levels during SARS-CoV-2 infection (108). Therefore, serum IL-10 can be employed as a diagnostic indicator to assess disease progression and severity in high-risk patients with COVID-19 (108). Moreover, disease severity is inversely correlated with the abundance of *Faecalibacterium parusnitzii,* an anti-inflammatory bacterium (102) and subjects with low levels of viral infectivity features presented a relatively high abundance of short-chain fatty acid-producing beneficial bacterial communities, including *Parabacteroides*, *Bacteroides*, *Alistipes,* and *Lachnospiraceae*, even in the absence of gastrointestinal manifestations (47). Furthermore, several gut immune-modulating commensal bacteria, including *Faecalibacterium prausnitzii, Eubacterium rectale*, and *bifidobacteria*, were inversely associated with levels of proinflammatory mediators, tissue injury markers (lactate dehydrogenase, aspartate aminotransferase, and gamma-glutamyl transferase), and disease severity (109). Accordingly, these immune-modulating bacteria can potentially counteract proinflammatory and toxic insults during viral infection, providing novel insights into interventions against adverse outcomes during PASC conditions. Patients with PASC tended to display high levels of *Ruminococcus gnavus and Bacteroides vulgatus* and low levels of *Bifidobacterium pseudocatenulatum* and *Faecalibacterium prausnitzii* (110). Considering the inflammatory states due to reduced levels of probiotic commensal community, patients with COVID-19 are speculated to be remarkably susceptible to infection by opportunistic bacteria, such as *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, *Streptococcus*, and *Ruminococcus gnavus,* particularly during the hospitalization period (102). Likewise, patients with PASC were found to be markedly susceptible to nosocomial gut pathogens, such as *Clostridium innocuum* and *Actinomyces naeslundii* (110). These opportunistic bacteria can potentially trigger the production of proinflammatory cytokines, such as IFN-γ and TNF-α (102). Overall, the reduced abundance of probiotic gut bacteria can be associated with severe inflammatory responses *via* the excessive production of proinflammatory cytokines and severe complications in high-risk patients with COVID-19. Therefore, remodeling or supplementation with beneficial microbial communities are promising interventions against the gut mucosal distress in patients with COVID-19.

6. Effects of nutritional status on susceptibility to COVID-19

6.1. Association of nutritional deficiency with disease severity during viral infection

Considering the gastrointestinal involvement in SARS-CoV-2 infection, dietary components, including nutrients, bioactive natural products, and probiotics, were assumed to contribute to immune regulation in response to viral infections. In the French NutriNet-Santé cohort study assessing 7,766 adult patients with anti-SARS-CoV-2 antibodies, dietary intake of vitamin C, vitamin B9, vitamin K, fibers, and fruit vegetables was associated with lower susceptibility to SARS-CoV-2 infection, whereas dietary intake of calcium and dairy products did not contribute to the infection risk (111). The beneficial effects of vitamin C have been well-documented in various *in vitro* and *in vivo* studies. Exposure to high doses of vitamin C can induce antiviral actions against various viruses (112). In clinical trials, treatment with a high dose of intravenous (IV) vitamin C decreased vasopressor requirements and improved mortality in patients with septic shock (113). In addition to intervention against non-communicable chronic diseases *via* regulation of inflammation and complications, various dietary components, including vitamin C treatment, can contribute to the supportive clinical management of infectious diseases, such as COVID-19 (114).

In addition to vitamin C, multiple lines of evidence suggest a potential link between vitamin D and SARS-CoV-2 infection (115–118). Vitamin D is an essential lipid-soluble nutrient absorbed from dietary sources in the proximal small intestine, contributing to skeletal management, intestinal calcium absorption, and immune regulation (119). Although vitamin D deficiency was associated with respiratory distress in patients hospitalized for pneumonia (120), the association between low vitamin D intake and disease severity in COVID-19 cases remains poorly explored (121). A retrospective cohort study revealed that vitamin D deficiency status was positively associated with an increased COVID-19 risk (115). Another retrospective case-control study assessed the possible influence of vitamin D status on disease severity in hospitalized patients with COVID-19 (116). Serum 25-hydroxyvitamin D (25OHD) levels were lower in hospitalized patients with COVID-19 than those in population-based controls, and these patients presented a higher prevalence of vitamin D deficiency (116). Severe vitamin D deficiency (based on a cut-off of ≤10 ng/dL) was noted in 24.0% of patients in the COVID-19 group when compared with 7.3% in the control group (117). Another study by the University of Florida revealed that patients with vitamin D deficiency were five times more likely to be infected with COVID-19 than those without deficiency after adjusting for age groups (118). Taken together, dietary status, such as vitamin D deficiency, may present a risk factor for COVID-19 susceptibility and severity (Figure 2). Moreover, the association of the amount, duration, and interval of nutrient intake with disease severity and prevalence needs to be examined. In addition, specific pathophysiological mechanisms of dietary factor-linked protection should be examined to clarify adverse outcomes in patients.

6.2. Nutritional intervention against gut defense deterioration during viral infection

Vitamin D may counteract gut distress by improving the mucosal and epithelial barriers. Vitamin D supplementation and activation of its nuclear receptor (vitamin D receptor [VDR]) can improve epithelial barrier integrity by enhancing the expression of VDR-associated intracellular junction proteins, including occludin, claudin, and zonula occludens, in the distressed gut (122, 123). Conversely, vitamin D deficiency may compromise the mucosal barrier (124), leading to an increased susceptibility to mucosal damage and infection risk in patients with COVID-19. Moreover, the synthesis and secretion of antimicrobial peptides were elevated *via* vitamin D metabolite-linked VDR activation or subsequent activation of TLR1/2 signaling in the mucosa (125, 126), thereby regulating the excessive commensal bacteria and pathogens by the epithelium or mucosal immune system. Moreover, vitamin D supplementation can activate non-canonical pathways involving the aryl hydrocarbon receptor (AhR), facilitating epithelial tight junctions and mediating anti-inflammatory and antioxidant actions in the injured gut barrier (127). Collectively, vitamin D and the activation of its nuclear receptors, including VDR or AhR, could improve the gut mucosal and epithelial barrier during SARS-CoV-2 infection.

6.3. Nutritional intervention against gut dysbiosis during viral infection

In addition to the direct effects of vitamin D on gut cell physiology, nutritional supplementation is speculated to act on the gut microbial community as another mucosal exposome during SARS-CoV-2 infection. In various experimental models and human studies, notable correlations have been documented between vitamin D and gut microbiota (128, 129). Vitamin D supplementation in healthy individuals significantly increases gut microbial diversity, with an increased ratio of the phylum *Bacteroidetes* to *Firmicutes* (128). Moreover, vitamin D supplementation could remarkably enhance the abundance of health-promoting probiotic taxa, including *Akkermansia, Bifidobacterium, Ruminococcaceae*, *Faecalibacterium*, and *Coprococcus*, while a significant decrease in *Bacteroides acidifaciens* was observed in non-responders. In particular, some probiotic genera, such as *Lactobacillus reuteri*, can metabolize vitamin D to 7-dehydrocholesterol *via* bile salt hydrolase, subsequently contributing to the pools of circulating 25OHD (130). Moreover, supplementation with 25OHD reportedly attenuates inflammatory responses in experimental models of inflammatory bowel disease, accompanied by gut microbial regulation (131). Mechanistically, compared with vitamin D-deficient subjects, vitamin D-sufficient animals displayed enhanced levels of gut microbe-responsive RORγt/FoxP3+ regulatory T cells in the colon. Notably, the number of anti-inflammatory regulatory T cells positively correlated with the abundance of Bacteroides and Clostridium XIVa. Overall, vitamin D status was predicted to shape the gut microbial community, which can facilitate the bioactive metabolic conversion of vitamin D and regulatory responses against inflammation during SARS-CoV-2 infection (Figure 3).

7. Conclusions

Gastrointestinal symptoms are reportedly associated with poor outcomes in patients with acute and post-acute COVID-19. Moreover, persistent remaining viral antigens in the gut mucosal tissue present a risk of recurrent, chronic COVID, and post-acute COVID complications. Based on the findings of a meta-analysis, gastrointestinal symptoms, such as diarrhea, nausea, vomiting, and abdominal discomfort, were notably associated with SARS-CoV-2 infection. In addition to gastrointestinal translocation from the airway in the gut–lung axis, the virus can transmit to water and food supply systems directly and ultimately reaches the gastrointestinal tract in humans *via* fecal–oral transmission. Despite the lack of mechanistic evidence, SARS-CoV-2 could disrupt the mucosal and epithelial barrier and reach the circulation and systemic immune system. Moreover, the prolonged presence of viral antigens and disruption of mucosal immunity may increase gut microbial and inflammatory risks, leading to pathological outcomes and post-acute COVID-19 symptoms. In addition to host immune cell regulation, SARS-CoV-2 infection may alter the gut microbial community, potentially shaping the immunological profile during infection. Generally, patients with COVID-19 exhibit lower bacterial diversity and a higher relative abundance of opportunistic pathogens, such as *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, *Streptococcus*, and

Ruminococcus gnavus in their gut microbiota than healthy controls. Despite the dysbiotic changes during infection, enhancing specific bacterial communities, such as *Lactobacillus* and *Faecalibacterium parusnitzii*, may counteract adverse inflammatory outcomes in the gut and other organs. Moreover, nutritional status, such as vitamin D deficiency, has been associated with disease severity in patients with COVID-19 *via* regulation of the gut microbial community and mucosal immunity. Vitamin D is predicted to improve the gut mucosal and epithelial barrier by activating its nuclear receptors during SARS-CoV-2 infection. Moreover, vitamin D status is predicted to shape the gut microbial community, which can facilitate the bioactive metabolic conversion of vitamin D and immune regulatory responses against infection-induced inflammatory storms. Herein, the collated evidence provides systemic insights into nutritional and microbiological interventions against acute or post-acute COVID-19 in the gut–lung axis.

Author contributions

YM contributed to supervision, conceptualization, methodology, formal analysis, visualization, writing, review, and editing.

Funding

This research was supported by the Basic Science Research Program through the National Research Foundation of Korea (NRF), funded by the Ministry of Education (2018R1D1A3B05041889), and the framework of international cooperation program managed by the National Research Foundation of Korea (NRF-2022K2A9A1A01098067 and FY2022).

Acknowledgments

This study was supported for reference collection and college project drafts by Yongwoon Kim, Jae hyuk Choi, Yujeong Yoon, Juhwan Hwang, Minjung Kang, Chae-Eun Jang, Joon Ho Jung, Hee Jun Hyun, and Minkyung Kim (Pusan national university college of medicine, Yangsan, Korea), for manuscript editing by Arulkumar Nagappan (Pusan national university, Yangsan, Korea), and for personal scientific communication with Tamas Korcsmaros (Imperial College London, London, UK).

Conflict of interest

The author declares that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's note

References

1. Sanyaolu A, Okorie C, Hosein Z, Patidar R, Desai P, Prakash S, et al. Global Pandemicity of COVID-19: Situation Report as of June 9, 2020. *Infect Dis (Auckl).* (2021) 14:1178633721991260. doi: 10.1177/1178633721991260

2. Cheung KS, Hung IFN, Chan PPY, Lung KC, Tso E, Liu R, et al. Gastrointestinal manifestations of SARS-CoV-2 infection and virus load in fecal samples from a hong kong cohort: systematic review and meta-analysis. *Gastroenterology.* (2020) 159:81–95. doi: 10.1053/j.gastro.2020.03.065

3. Pan L, Mu M, Yang P, Sun Y, Wang R, Yan J, et al. Clinical characteristics of COVID-19 patients with digestive symptoms in hubei, china: a descriptive, cross-sectional, multicenter study. *Am J Gastroenterol.* (2020) 115:766–73. doi: 10.14309/ajg.0000000000000620

4. Gaur P, Saini S, Vats P, Kumar B. Regulation, signalling and functions of hormonal peptides in pulmonary vascular remodelling during hypoxia. *Endocrine.* (2018) 59:466–80. doi: 10.1007/s12020-018-1529-0

5. Xiao F, Tang M, Zheng X, Liu Y, Li X, Shan H. Evidence for gastrointestinal infection of SARS-CoV-2. *Gastroenterology.* (2020) 158:1831–3 e3. doi: 10.1053/j.gastro.2020.02.055

6. Qi F, Qian S, Zhang S, Zhang Z. Single cell RNA sequencing of 13 human tissues identify cell types and receptors of human coronaviruses. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun.* (2020) 526:135–40. doi: 10.1016/j.bbrc.2020.03.044

7. Zheng T, Yang C, Wang HY, Chen X, Yu L, Wu ZL, et al. Clinical characteristics and outcomes of COVID-19 patients with gastrointestinal symptoms admitted to Jianghan Fangcang Shelter Hospital in Wuhan, China. *J Med Virol.* (2020) 92:2735–41. doi: 10.1002/jmv.26146

8. Mao R, Qiu Y, He JS, Tan JY Li XH, Liang J, et al. Manifestations and prognosis of gastrointestinal and liver involvement in patients with COVID-19: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Lancet Gastroenterol Hepatol.* (2020) 5:667–78. doi: 10.1016/S2468-1253(20)30126-6

9. Dickson RP, Singer BH, Newstead MW, Falkowski NR, Erb-Downward JR, Standiford TJ, et al. Enrichment of the lung microbiome with gut bacteria in sepsis and the acute respiratory distress syndrome. *Nat Microbiol.* (2016) 1:16113. doi: 10.1038/nmicrobiol.2016.113

10. Grayson MH, Camarda LE, Hussain SA, Zemple SJ, Hayward M, Lam V, et al. Intestinal microbiota disruption reduces regulatory T cells and increases respiratory viral infection mortality through increased IFNgamma production. *Front Immunol.* (2018) 9:1587. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2018.01587

11. McGhee JR, Fujihashi K. Inside the mucosal immune system. *PLoS Biol.* (2012) 10:e1001397. doi: 10.1371/journal.pbio.1001397

12. Liu Y, Xiang L, Deng K. Focusing on gastrointestinal symptoms in COVID-19 is far from enough. *Gastroenterology.* (2021) 160:1429–30 e2. doi: 10.1053/j.gastro.2020.05.043

13. Fan Y, Wang X, Jun Z, Mo D, Xiao X. The risk factors for the exacerbation of COVID-19 disease: a case-control study. *J Clin Nurs.* (2021) 30:725–31. doi: 10.1111/jocn.15601

14. Torre GL. Anosmia and ageusia as predictive signs of COVID-19 in healthcare workers in Italy: a prospective case-control study. *J Clin Med.* (2020). doi: 10.3390/jcm9092870

15. Duque MP, Lucaccioni H, Costa C, Marques R, Antunes D, Hansen L, et al. COVID-19 symptoms: a case-control study, Portugal, March-April 2020. *Epidemiol Infect.* (2021) 149:e54. doi: 10.1017/S095026882100042X

16. Regina Sá TP-B. COVID-19 and its symptoms' panoply: a case-control study of 919 suspected cases in locked-down ovar, Portugal. *Portuguese J Public Health.* (2020). 38:151–8. doi: 10.1159/000514925

17. Chen A, Agarwal A, Ravindran N, To C, Zhang T, Thuluvath PJ. Are gastrointestinal symptoms specific for Coronavirus 2019 infection? A prospective

case-control study from the United States. *Gastroenterology*. (2020) 159:1161–3 e2. doi: 10.1053/j.gastro.2020.05.036

18. Nobel YR, Phipps M, Zucker J, Lebwohl B, Wang TC, Sobieszczyk ME, et al. Gastrointestinal Symptoms and Coronavirus Disease 2019: A Case-Control Study From the United States. *Gastroenterology*. (2020) 159:373–5 e2. doi: 10.1053/j.gastro.2020.04.017

19. Carignan A, Valiquette L, Grenier C, Musonera JB, Nkengurutse D, Marcil-Heguy A, et al. Anosmia and dysgeusia associated with SARS-CoV-2 infection: an age-matched case-control study. *CMAJ*. (2020) 192:E702–E7. doi: 10.1503/cmaj.200869

20. Lo CK, Mertz D, Loeb M. Newcastle-Ottawa scale: comparing reviewers' to authors' assessments. *BMC Med Res Methodol*. (2014) 14:45. doi: 10.1186/1471-2288-14-45

21. Fehr AR, Perlman S. Coronaviruses: an overview of their replication and pathogenesis. *Methods Mol Biol*. (2015) 1282:1–23. doi: 10.1007/978-1-4939-2438-7_1

22. Elfiky AA. Anti-HCV, nucleotide inhibitors, repurposing against COVID-19. *Life Sci*. (2020) 248:117477. doi: 10.1016/j.lfs.2020.117477

23. Hamming I, Timens W, Bulthuis ML, Lely AT, Navis G, van Goor H. Tissue distribution of ACE2 protein, the functional receptor for SARS coronavirus. A first step in understanding SARS pathogenesis. *J Pathol*. (2004) 203:631–7. doi: 10.1002/path.1570

24. Hoffmann M, Kleine-Weber H, Schroeder S, Kruger N, Herrler T, Erichsen S, et al. SARS-CoV-2 cell entry depends on ACE2 and TMPRSS2 and Is blocked by a clinically proven protease inhibitor. *Cell*. (2020) 181:271–80 e8. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2020.02.052

25. Walls AC, Park YJ, Tortorici MA, Wall A, McGuire AT, Veesler D. Structure, function, and antigenicity of the SARS-CoV-2 spike glycoprotein. *Cell*. (2020) 183:1735. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2020.11.032

26. Yuan M, Wu NC, Zhu X, Lee CD, So RTY, Lv H, et al. A highly conserved cryptic epitope in the receptor binding domains of SARS-CoV-2 and SARS-CoV. *Science*. (2020) 368:630–3. doi: 10.1126/science.abb7269

27. Gui M, Song W, Zhou H, Xu J, Chen S, Xiang Y, et al. Cryo-electron microscopy structures of the SARS-CoV spike glycoprotein reveal a prerequisite conformational state for receptor binding. *Cell Res*. (2017) 27:119–29. doi: 10.1038/cr.2016.152

28. Walls AC, Xiong X, Park YJ, Tortorici MA, Snijder J, Quispe J, et al. Unexpected receptor functional mimicry elucidates activation of coronavirus fusion. *Cell*. (2020) 183:1732. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2020.11.031

29. Walls AC, Tortorici MA, Snijder J, Xiong X, Bosch BJ, Rey FA, et al. Tectonic conformational changes of a coronavirus spike glycoprotein promote membrane fusion. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A*. (2017) 114:11157–62. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1708727114

30. Leung JM, Yang CX, Tam A, Shaipanich T, Hackett TL, Singhera GK, et al. ACE-2 expression in the small airway epithelia of smokers and COPD patients: implications for COVID-19. *Eur Respir J*. (2020) 55:5. doi: 10.1183/13993003.00688-2020

31. Vardavas CI, Nikitara K. COVID-19 and smoking: a systematic review of the evidence. *Tob Induc Dis*. (2020) 18:20. doi: 10.18332/tid/119324

32. Sungnak W, Huang N, Becavin C, Berg M, Queen R, Litvinukova M, et al. SARS-CoV-2 entry factors are highly expressed in nasal epithelial cells together with innate immune genes. *Nat Med*. (2020) 26:681–7. doi: 10.1038/s41591-020-0868-6

33. Hui KPY, Ho JCW, Cheung MC, Ng KC, Ching RHH, Lai KL, et al. SARS-CoV-2 Omicron variant replication in human bronchus and lung *ex vivo*. *Nature*. (2022) 603:715–20. doi: 10.1038/s41586-022-04479-6

34. Robinot R, Hubert M, de Melo GD, Lazarini F, Bruel T, Smith N, et al. SARS-CoV-2 infection induces the dedifferentiation of multiciliated cells and impairs mucociliary clearance. *Nat Commun*. (2021) 12:4354. doi: 10.1038/s41467-021-24521-x

35. Moller W, Haussinger K, Winkler-Heil R, Stahlhofen W, Meyer T, Hofmann W, et al. Mucociliary and long-term particle clearance in the airways of healthy nonsmoker subjects. *J Appl Physiol (1985)*. (2004) 97:2200–6. doi: 10.1152/japplphysiol.00970.2003

36. Amirian ES. Potential fecal transmission of SARS-CoV-2: Current evidence and implications for public health. *Int J Infect Dis*. (2020) 95:363–70. doi: 10.1016/j.ijid.2020.04.057

37. Arslan M, Xu B, Gamal El-Din M. Transmission of SARS-CoV-2 *via* fecal-oral and aerosols-borne routes: environmental dynamics and implications for wastewater management in underprivileged societies. *Sci Total Environ*. (2020) 743:140709. doi: 10.1016/j.scitotenv.2020.140709

38. Wimmer RA, Leopoldi A, Aichinger M, Wick N, Hantusch B, Novatchkova M, et al. Human blood vessel organoids as a model of diabetic vasculopathy. *Nature*. (2019) 565:505–10. doi: 10.1038/s41586-018-0858-8

39. Monteil V, Kwon H, Prado P, Hagelkruys A, Wimmer RA, Stahl M, et al. Inhibition of SARS-CoV-2 infections in engineered human tissues using clinical-grade soluble human ACE2. *Cell*. (2020) 181:905–13 e7. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2020.04.004

40. Bao W, Min D, Twigg SM, Shackel NA, Warner FJ, Yue DK, et al. Monocyte CD147 is induced by advanced glycation end products and high glucose concentration: possible role in diabetic complications. *Am J Physiol Cell Physiol*. (2010) 299:C1212–9. doi: 10.1152/ajpcell.00228.2010

41. Chen Y, Chen L, Deng Q, Zhang G, Wu K, Ni L, et al. The presence of SARS-CoV-2 RNA in the feces of COVID-19 patients. *J Med Virol*. (2020) 92:833–40. doi: 10.1002/jmv.25825

42. Wong MCS, Huang J, Lai C, Ng R, Chan FKL, Chan PKS. Detection of SARS-CoV-2 RNA in fecal specimens of patients with confirmed COVID-19: a meta-analysis. *J Infection*. (2020) 81:e31–e8. doi: 10.1016/j.jinf.2020.06.012

43. Lin L, Jiang X, Zhang Z, Huang S, Zhang Z, Fang Z, et al. Gastrointestinal symptoms of 95 cases with SARS-CoV-2 infection. *Gut*. (2020) 69:997–1001. doi: 10.1136/gutjnl-2020-321013

44. Ng SC, Tilg H. COVID-19 and the gastrointestinal tract: more than meets the eye. *Gut*. (2020) 69:973–4. doi: 10.1136/gutjnl-2020-321195

45. Zang R, Castro MFG, McCune BT, Zeng Q, Rothlauf PW, Sonnek NM, et al. TMPRSS2 and TMPRSS4 promote SARS-CoV-2 infection of human small intestinal enterocytes. *Science Immunol*. (2020) 5:eabc3582. doi: 10.1126/sciimmunol.abc3582

46. Gupta S, Parker J, Smits S, Underwood J, Dolwani S. Persistent viral shedding of SARS-CoV-2 in faeces–a rapid review. *Colorectal Disease*. (2020) 22:611–20. doi: 10.1111/codi.15138

47. Zuo T, Liu Q, Zhang F, Lui GC, Tso EY, Yeoh YK, et al. Depicting SARS-CoV-2 faecal viral activity in association with gut microbiota composition in patients with COVID-19. *Gut*. (2021) 70:276–84. doi: 10.1136/gutjnl-2020-322294

48. Pratelli A. Canine coronavirus inactivation with physical and chemical agents. *Vet J*. (2008) 177:71–9. doi: 10.1016/j.tvjl.2007.03.019

49. Sun Z CX, Gu C, Zhang R, Han W et al. Stability of the COVID-19 virus under wet, dry and acidic conditions. *medRxiv*. (2020). doi: 10.1101/2020.04.09.20058875

50. Bertok L. Bile acids in physico-chemical host defence. *Pathophysiology*. (2004) 11:139–45. doi: 10.1016/j.pathophys.2004.09.002

51. Ayabe T, Ashida T, Kohgo Y, Kono T. The role of Paneth cells and their antimicrobial peptides in innate host defense. *Trends Microbiol*. (2004) 12:394–8. doi: 10.1016/j.tim.2004.06.007

52. Odenwald MA, Turner JR. Intestinal permeability defects: is it time to treat? *Clini Gastroenterol. Hepatol*. (2013) 11:1075–83. doi: 10.1016/j.cgh.2013.07.001

53. Merga Y, Campbell BJ, Rhodes JM. Mucosal barrier, bacteria and inflammatory bowel disease: possibilities for therapy. *Digestive Dis*. (2014) 32:475–83. doi: 10.1159/000358156

54. Moon Y. Editorial: Molecular pathways controlling epithelial inflammation in the gut. *Front Immunol*. (2022) 13:897587. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.897587

55. Mu Q, Kirby J, Reilly CM, Luo XM. Leaky gut as a danger signal for autoimmune diseases. *Front. Immunol*. (2017) 8:598. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2017.00598

56. Zhang H, Li H-B, Lyu J-R, Lei X-M, Li W, Wu G, et al. Specific ACE2 expression in small intestinal enterocytes may cause gastrointestinal symptoms and injury after 2019-nCoV infection. *Int J Infect Dis*. (2020) 96:19–24. doi: 10.1016/j.ijid.2020.04.027

57. Lee JJ, Kopetz S, Vilar E, Shen JP, Chen K, Maitra A. Relative abundance of SARS-CoV-2 entry genes in the enterocytes of the lower gastrointestinal tract. *Genes*. (2020) 11:645. doi: 10.3390/genes11060645

58. Lamers MM, Beumer J, van der Vaart J, Knoops K, Puschhof J, Breugem TI, et al. SARS-CoV-2 productively infects human gut enterocytes. *Science*. (2020) 369:50–4. doi: 10.1126/science.abc1669

59. Burgueño JF, Reich A, Hazime H, Quintero MA, Fernandez I, Fritsch J, et al. Expression of SARS-CoV-2 entry molecules ACE2 and TMPRSS2 in the gut of patients with IBD. *Inflamm Bowel Dis*. (2020) 26:797–808. doi: 10.1093/ibd/izaa085

60. Gu J, Han B, Wang J. COVID-19: Gastrointestinal manifestations and potential fecal– Oral transmission. *Gastroenterology*. (2020) 158:1518–9. doi: 10.1053/j.gastro.2020.02.054

61. Kai H, Kai M. Interactions of coronaviruses with ACE2, angiotensin II, and RAS inhibitors—lessons from available evidence and insights into COVID-19. *Hypertension Res*. (2020) 43:648–54. doi: 10.1038/s41440-020-0455-8

62. Zhou J, Li C, Zhao G, Chu H, Wang D, Yan HH-N, et al. Human intestinal tract serves as an alternative infection route for Middle East respiratory syndrome coronavirus. *Science Adv*. (2017) 3:eaao4966. doi: 10.1126/sciadv.aao4966

63. Zollner A, Koch R, Jukic A, Pfister A, Meyer M, Rossler A, et al. Postacute COVID-19 is characterized by gut viral antigen persistence in inflammatory bowel diseases. *Gastroenterology*. (2022) 163:495–506 e8. doi: 10.1053/j.gastro.2022.04.037

64. Natarajan A, Zlitni S, Brooks EF, Vance SE, Dahlen A, Hedlin H, et al. Gastrointestinal symptoms and fecal shedding of SARS-CoV-2 RNA suggest prolonged gastrointestinal infection. *Med (N Y)*. (2022) 3:371–87 e9. doi: 10.1016/j.medj.2022.04.001

65. Uzzan M, Corcos O, Martin JC, Treton X, Bouhnik Y. Why is SARS-CoV-2 infection more severe in obese men? The gut lymphatics–Lung axis hypothesis. *Medical Hypotheses*. (2020) 144:110023. doi: 10.1016/j.mehy.2020.110023

66. Huang C, Wang Y, Li X, Ren L, Zhao J, Hu Y, et al. Clinical features of patients infected with 2019 novel coronavirus in Wuhan, China. *Lancet*. (2020) 395:497–506. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(20)30183-5

67. Ge H, Wang X, Yuan X, Xiao G, Wang C, Deng T, et al. The epidemiology and clinical information about COVID-19. *Eur J Clin Microbiol Infect Dis.* (2020) 39:1011–9. doi: 10.1007/s10096-020-03874-z

68. Zhou M, Zhang X, Qu J. Coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19): a clinical update. *Front Med.* (2020) 14:126–35. doi: 10.1007/s11684-020-0767-8

69. Wu C, Chen X, Cai Y, Xia J, Zhou X, Xu S, et al. Risk factors associated with acute respiratory distress syndrome and death in patients with Coronavirus disease 2019 pneumonia in Wuhan, China. *JAMA Intern Med.* (2020) 180:934–43. doi: 10.1001/jamainternmed.2020.0994

70. Hamming I, Cooper ME, Haagmans BL, Hooper NM, Korstanje R, Osterhaus AD, et al. The emerging role of ACE2 in physiology and disease. *J Pathol.* (2007) 212:1–11. doi: 10.1002/path.2162

71. Channappanavar R, Fehr AR, Vijay R, Mack M, Zhao J, Meyerholz DK, et al. Dysregulated type i interferon and inflammatory monocyte-macrophage responses cause lethal pneumonia in SARS-CoV-infected mice. *Cell Host Microbe.* (2016) 19:181–93. doi: 10.1016/j.chom.2016.01.007

72. Wang A, Chiou J, Poirion OB, Buchanan J, Valdez MJ, Verheyden JM, et al. Single-cell multiomic profiling of human lungs reveals cell-type-specific and age-dynamic control of SARS-CoV2 host genes. *Elife.* (2020) 9:62522. doi: 10.7554/eLife.62522

73. Blanco-Melo D, Nilsson-Payant BE, Liu WC, Uhl S, Hoagland D, Møller R, et al. Imbalanced Host Response to SARS-CoV-2 Drives Development of COVID-19. *Cell.* (2020) 181:1036–45.e9. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2020.04.026

74. Ratajczak MZ, Kucia M. SARS-CoV-2 infection and overactivation of Nlrp3 inflammasome as a trigger of cytokine "storm" and risk factor for damage of hematopoietic stem cells. *Leukemia.* (2020) 34:1726–9. doi: 10.1038/s41375-020-0887-9

75. Kramer B, Knoll R, Bonaguro L, ToVinh M, Raabe J, Astaburuaga-Garcia R, et al. Early IFN-alpha signatures and persistent dysfunction are distinguishing features of NK cells in severe COVID-19. *Immunity.* (2021) 54:2650–69 e14. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2021.09.002

76. Maucourant C, Filipovic I, Ponzetta A, Aleman S, Cornillet M, Hertwig L, et al. Natural killer cell immunotypes related to COVID-19 disease severity. *Sci Immunol.* (2020) 5:50. doi: 10.1126/sciimmunol.abd6832

77. Zheng M, Gao Y, Wang G, Song G, Liu S, Sun D, et al. Functional exhaustion of antiviral lymphocytes in COVID-19 patients. *Cell Mol Immunol.* (2020) 17:533–5. doi: 10.1038/s41423-020-0402-2

78. van Montfoort N, Borst L, Korrer MJ, Sluijter M, Marijt KA, Santegoets SJ, et al. NKG2A Blockade Potentiates CD8 T Cell Immunity Induced by Cancer Vaccines. *Cell.* (2018) 175:1744–55.e15. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2018.10.028

79. Sokolowska M, Lukasik ZM, Agache I, Akdis CA, Akdis D, Akdis M, et al. Immunology of COVID-19: Mechanisms, clinical outcome, diagnostics, and perspectives-a report of the European Academy of Allergy and Clinical Immunology (EAACI). *Allergy.* (2020) 75:2445–76. doi: 10.1111/all.14462

80. Retamal-Díaz A, Covián C, Pacheco GA, Castiglione-Matamala AT, Bueno SM, González PA, et al. Contribution of resident memory CD8(+) T cells to protective immunity against respiratory syncytial virus and their impact on vaccine design. *Pathogens.* (2019) 8:3. doi: 10.3390/pathogens8030147

81. Wang F, Nie J, Wang H, Zhao Q, Xiong Y, Deng L, et al. Characteristics of peripheral lymphocyte subset alteration in COVID-19 pneumonia. *J Infect Dis.* (2020) 221:1762–9. doi: 10.1093/infdis/jiaa150

82. Qin C, Zhou L, Hu Z, Zhang S, Yang S, Tao Y, et al. Dysregulation of immune response in patients with Coronavirus 2019 (COVID-19) in Wuhan, China. *Clin Infect Dis.* (2020) 71:762–8. doi: 10.1093/cid/ciaa248

83. Xu Z, Shi L, Wang Y, Zhang J, Huang L, Zhang C, et al. Pathological findings of COVID-19 associated with acute respiratory distress syndrome. *Lancet Respir Med.* (2020) 8:420–2. doi: 10.1016/S2213-2600(20)30076-X

84. Prompetchara E, Ketloy C, Palaga T. Immune responses in COVID-19 and potential vaccines: lessons learned from SARS and MERS epidemic. *Asian Pac J Allergy Immunol.* (2020) 38:1–9. doi: 10.12932/ap-200220-0772

85. Huang AT, Garcia-Carreras B, Hitchings MDT, Yang B, Katzelnick LC, Rattigan SM, et al. A systematic review of antibody mediated immunity to coronaviruses: antibody kinetics, correlates of protection, and association of antibody responses with severity of disease. *medRxiv.* (2020). doi: 10.1101/2020.04.14.20065771

86. Breedveld A, van Egmond M. IgA and FcαRI: Pathological roles and therapeutic opportunities. *Front Immunol.* (2019) 10:553. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2019.00553

87. Moradi-Kalbolandi S, Majidzadeh AK, Abdolvahab MH, Jalili N, Farahmand L. The role of mucosal immunity and recombinant probiotics in SARS-CoV2 vaccine development. *Probiotics Antimicrob Proteins.* (2021) 13:1–15. doi: 10.1007/s12602-021-09773-9

88. Lycke N. Recent progress in mucosal vaccine development: potential and limitations. *Nat Rev Immunol.* (2012) 12:592–605. doi: 10.1038/nri3251

89. Tan YJ, Goh PY, Fielding BC, Shen S, Chou CF, Fu JL, et al. Profiles of antibody responses against severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus recombinant proteins and their potential use as diagnostic markers. *Clin Diagn Lab Immunol.* (2004) 11:362–71. doi: 10.1128/CDLI.11.2.362-371.2004

90. Temperton NJ, Chan PK, Simmons G, Zambon MC, Tedder RS, Takeuchi Y, et al. Longitudinally profiling neutralizing antibody response to SARS coronavirus with pseudotypes. *Emerg Infect Dis.* (2005) 11:411–6. doi: 10.3201/eid1103.040906

91. Duan K, Liu B, Li C, Zhang H, Yu T, Qu J, et al. Effectiveness of convalescent plasma therapy in severe COVID-19 patients. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A.* (2020) 117:9490–6. doi: 10.1073/pnas.2004168117

92. Zhang B, Liu S, Tan T, Huang W, Dong Y, Chen L, et al. Treatment with convalescent plasma for critically ill patients with severe acute respiratory syndrome Coronavirus 2 infection. *Chest.* (2020) 158:e9–e13. doi: 10.1016/j.chest.2020.03.039

93. Shen C, Wang Z, Zhao F, Yang Y, Li J, Yuan J, et al. Treatment of 5 critically ill patients with COVID-19 with convalescent plasma. *Jama.* (2020) 323:1582–9. doi: 10.1001/jama.2020.4783

94. Ahn JY, Sohn Y, Lee SH, Cho Y, Hyun JH, Baek YJ, et al. Use of convalescent plasma therapy in two COVID-19 patients with acute respiratory distress syndrome in Korea. *J Korean Med Sci.* (2020) 35:e149. doi: 10.3346/jkms.2020.35.e149

95. Islam MA, Firdous J, Badruddoza AZM, Reesor E, Azad M, Hasan A, et al. M cell targeting engineered biomaterials for effective vaccination. *Biomaterials.* (2019) 192:75–94. doi: 10.1016/j.biomaterials.2018.10.041

96. Jackson RJ, Fujihashi K, Xu-Amano J, Kiyono H, Elson CO, McGhee JR. Optimizing oral vaccines: induction of systemic and mucosal B-cell and antibody responses to tetanus toxoid by use of cholera toxin as an adjuvant. *Infect Immun.* (1993) 61:4272–9. doi: 10.1128/iai.61.10.4272-4279.1993

97. Fu Y, Cheng Y, Wu Y. Understanding SARS-CoV-2-mediated inflammatory responses: from mechanisms to potential therapeutic tools. *Virol Sin.* (2020) 35:266–71. doi: 10.1007/s12250-020-00207-4

98. Budden KF, Gellatly SL, Wood DL, Cooper MA, Morrison M, Hugenholtz P, et al. Emerging pathogenic links between microbiota and the gut-lung axis. *Nat Rev Microbiol.* (2017) 15:55–63. doi: 10.1038/nrmicro.2016.142

99. Looft T, Allen HK. Collateral effects of antibiotics on mammalian gut microbiomes. *Gut Microbes.* (2012) 3:463–7. doi: 10.4161/gmic.21288

100. Chen Q, Quan B, Li X, Gao G, Zheng W, Zhang J, et al. A report of clinical diagnosis and treatment of nine cases of coronavirus disease 2019. *J Med Virol.* (2020) 92:683–7. doi: 10.1002/jmv.25755

101. Gou W, Fu Y, Yue L, Chen G-d, Cai X, Menglei Shuai FX, et al. Gut Microbiota May Underlie the Predisposition of Healthy Individuals to COVID-19-Sensitive Proteomic Biomarkers. *J Genet Genomics.* (2021) 48:792–802. doi: 10.1016/j.jgg.2021.04.002

102. Zuo T, Zhang F, Lui GCY, Yeoh YK, Li AYL, Zhan H, et al. Alterations in gut microbiota of patients with COVID-19 during time of hospitalization. *Gastroenterology.* (2020) 159:944–55 e8. doi: 10.1053/j.gastro.2020.05.048

103. Upadhyay V, Suryawanshi R, Tasoff P, McCavitt-Malvido M, Kumar GR, Murray VW, et al. Mild SARS-CoV-2 infection results in long-lasting microbiota instability. *bioRxiv.* (2022). doi: 10.1101/2022.12.07.519508

104. Lu ZH, Zhou HW, Wu WK, Fu T, Yan M, He Z, et al. Alterations in the composition of intestinal DNA virome in patients with COVID-19. *Front Cell Infect Microbiol.* (2021) 11:790422. doi: 10.3389/fcimb.2021.790422

105. Zuo T, Liu Q, Zhang F, Yeoh YK, Wan Y, Zhan H, et al. Temporal landscape of human gut RNA and DNA virome in SARS-CoV-2 infection and severity. *Microbiome.* (2021) 9:91. doi: 10.1186/s40168-021-01008-x

106. Kernbauer E, Ding Y, Cadwell K. An enteric virus can replace the beneficial function of commensal bacteria. *Nature.* (2014) 516:94–8. doi: 10.1038/nature13960

107. Khatiwada S, Subedi A. Lung microbiome and coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19): Possible link and implications. *Hum Microb J.* (2020) 17:100073. doi: 10.1016/j.humic.2020.100073

108. de Moreno de. Leblanc A, Del Carmen S, Zurita-Turk M, Santos Rocha C, van de Guchte M, Azevedo V, et al. Importance of IL-10 modulation by probiotic microorganisms in gastrointestinal inflammatory diseases. *ISRN Gastroenterol.* (2011) 2011:892971. doi: 10.5402/2011/892971

109. Yeoh YK, Zuo T, Lui GC, Zhang F, Liu Q, Li AY, et al. Gut microbiota composition reflects disease severity and dysfunctional immune responses in patients with COVID-19. *Gut.* (2021) 70:698–706. doi: 10.1136/gutjnl-2020-323020

110. Liu Q, Mak JWY, Su Q, Yeoh YK, Lui GC, Ng SSS, et al. Gut microbiota dynamics in a prospective cohort of patients with post-acute COVID-19 syndrome. *Gut.* (2022) 71:544–52. doi: 10.1136/gutjnl-2021-325989

111. Deschasaux-Tanguy M, Srour B, Bourhis L, Arnault N, Druesne-Pecollo N, Esseddik Y, et al. Nutritional risk factors for SARS-CoV-2 infection: a prospective study within the NutriNet-Sante cohort. *BMC Med.* (2021) 19:290. doi: 10.1186/s12916-021-02168-1

112. Nair V, Robinson-Cohen C, Smith MR, Bellovich KA, Bhat ZY, Bobadilla M, et al. Growth differentiation factor-15 and risk of CKD progression. *J Am Soc Nephrol.* (2017) 28:2233–40. doi: 10.1681/ASN.2016080919

113. Liu W, Zhou Y, Qin Y, Li Y, Yu L, Li R, et al. Sex-dependent effects of PM2.5 maternal exposure and quercetin intervention on offspring's short chain fatty acids. *Int J Environ Res Public Health.* (2019) 16:22. doi: 10.3390/ijerph16224371

114. Abobaker A, Alzwi A, Alraied AHA. Overview of the possible role of vitamin C in management of COVID-19. *Pharmacological Rep.* (2020) 72:1517–28. doi: 10.1007/s43440-020-00176-1

115. Meltzer DO, Best TJ, Zhang H, Vokes T, Arora V, Solway J. Association of vitamin D status and other clinical characteristics with COVID-19 test results. *JAMA Netw Open.* (2020) 3:e2019722. doi: 10.1001/jamanetworkopen.2020.19722

116. Hernández JL, Nan D, Fernandez-Ayala M, García-Unzueta M, Hernández-Hernández MA, López-Hoyos M, et al. Vitamin D Status in Hospitalized Patients with SARS-CoV-2 Infection. *J Clini Endocrinol Metabol.* (2021) 106:e1343–e53. doi: 10.1210/clinem/dgaa733

117. Im JH, Je YS, Baek J, Chung MH, Kwon HY, Lee JS. Nutritional status of patients with COVID-19. *Int J Infect Dis.* (2020) 100:390–3. doi: 10.1016/j.ijid.2020.08.018

118. Katz J, Yue S, Xue W. Increased risk for COVID-19 in patients with vitamin D deficiency. *Nutrition.* (2021) 84:111106. doi: 10.1016/j.nut.2020.111106

119. Almerighi C, Sinistro A, Cavazza A, Ciaprini C, Rocchi G, Bergamini A. 1Alpha,25-dihydroxyvitamin D3 inhibits CD40L-induced pro-inflammatory and immunomodulatory activity in human monocytes. *Cytokine.* (2009) 45:190–7. doi: 10.1016/j.cyto.2008.12.009

120. Park S, Lee MG, Hong SB, Lim CM, Koh Y, Huh JW. Effect of vitamin D deficiency in Korean patients with acute respiratory distress syndrome. *Korean J Intern Med.* (2018) 33:1129–36. doi: 10.3904/kjim.2017.380

121. Martineau AR, Jolliffe DA, Hooper RL, Greenberg L, Aloia JF, Bergman P, et al. Vitamin D supplementation to prevent acute respiratory tract infections: systematic review and meta-analysis of individual participant data. *BMJ.* (2017) 356:i6583. doi: 10.1136/bmj.i6583

122. Wang Z, Yang H, Lv H, Huang C, Qian J. Vitamin D receptor-dependent protective effect of moderate hypoxia in a mouse colitis model. *Front Physiol.* (2022) 13:876890. doi: 10.3389/fphys.2022.876890

123. Zhang Y, Garrett S, Carroll RE, Xia Y, Sun J. Vitamin D receptor upregulates tight junction protein claudin-5 against colitis-associated tumorigenesis. *Mucosal Immunol.* (2022) 15:683–97. doi: 10.1038/s41385-022-00502-1

124. Kong J, Zhang Z, Musch MW, Ning G, Sun J, Hart J, et al. Novel role of the vitamin D receptor in maintaining the integrity of the intestinal mucosal barrier. *Am J Physiol Gastrointest Liver Physiol.* (2008) 294:G208–16. doi: 10.1152/ajpgi.00398.2007

125. Guo C, Sinnott B, Niu B, Lowry MB, Fantacone ML, Gombart AF. Synergistic induction of human cathelicidin antimicrobial peptide gene expression by vitamin D and stilbenoids. *Mol Nutr Food Res.* (2014) 58:528–36. doi: 10.1002/mnfr.201300266

126. Krutzik SR, Hewison M, Liu PT, Robles JA, Stenger S, Adams JS, et al. IL-15 links TLR2/1-induced macrophage differentiation to the vitamin D-dependent antimicrobial pathway. *J Immunol.* (2008) 181:7115–20. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.181.10.7115

127. Song Y, Slominski RM, Qayyum S, Kim TK, Janjetovic Z, Raman C, et al. Molecular and structural basis of interactions of vitamin D3 hydroxyderivatives with aryl hydrocarbon receptor (AhR): An integrated experimental and computational study. *Int J Biol Macromol.* (2022) 209:1111–23. doi: 10.1016/j.ijbiomac.2022.04.048

128. Singh P, Rawat A, Alwakeel M, Sharif E, Al Khodor S. The potential role of vitamin D supplementation as a gut microbiota modifier in healthy individuals. *Sci Rep.* (2020) 10:21641. doi: 10.1038/s41598-020-77806-4

129. Tangestani H, Boroujeni HK, Djafarian K, Emamat H, Shab-Bidar S. Vitamin D and the gut microbiota: a narrative literature review. *Clin Nutr Res.* (2021) 10:181–91. doi: 10.7762/cnr.2021.10.3.181

130. Jones ML, Martoni CJ, Prakash S. Oral supplementation with probiotic L. reuteri NCIMB 30242 increases mean circulating 25-hydroxyvitamin D: a post hoc analysis of a randomized controlled trial. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab.* (2013) 98:2944–51. doi: 10.1210/jc.2012-4262

131. Cantorna MT, Lin YD, Arora J, Bora S, Tian Y, Nichols RG, et al. Vitamin D regulates the microbiota to control the numbers of RORgammat/FoxP3+ regulatory T cells in the colon. *Front Immunol.* (2019) 10:1772. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2019.01772

Frontiers in Medicine

Translating medical research and innovation into improved patient care

A multidisciplinary journal which advances our medical knowledge. It supports the translation of scientific advances into new therapies and diagnostic tools that will improve patient care.

Discover the latest Research Topics

See more →

Frontiers

Avenue du Tribunal-Fédéral 34
1005 Lausanne, Switzerland
frontiersin.org

Contact us

+41 (0)21 510 17 00
frontiersin.org/about/contact